



<http://researchspace.auckland.ac.nz>

ResearchSpace@Auckland

Copyright Statement

The digital copy of this thesis is protected by the Copyright Act 1994 (New Zealand).

This thesis may be consulted by you, provided you comply with the provisions of the Act and the following conditions of use:

- Any use you make of these documents or images must be for research or private study purposes only, and you may not make them available to any other person.
- Authors control the copyright of their thesis. You will recognise the author's right to be identified as the author of this thesis, and due acknowledgement will be made to the author where appropriate.
- You will obtain the author's permission before publishing any material from their thesis.

To request permissions please use the Feedback form on our webpage.

<http://researchspace.auckland.ac.nz/feedback>

General copyright and disclaimer

In addition to the above conditions, authors give their consent for the digital copy of their work to be used subject to the conditions specified on the [Library Thesis Consent Form](#) and [Deposit Licence](#).

Note : Masters Theses

The digital copy of a masters thesis is as submitted for examination and contains no corrections. The print copy, usually available in the University Library, may contain corrections made by hand, which have been requested by the supervisor.

**GENOME-WIDE TRANSCRIPTIONAL AND DNA METHYLATION
PROFILING OF THE BOVINE ENDOMETRIUM**

Caroline Gwendolyn Walker

*A thesis submitted in complete fulfilment of the requirements for the degree of Doctor of
Philosophy in Biomedical Science, The University of Auckland, 2012.*

Abstract

The aim of this research was to identify key molecular mechanisms regulating early pregnancy events in dairy cattle. Genome-wide gene expression and DNA methylation profiles were characterised in the endometrium of fertile and sub-fertile dairy cows at day 17 of pregnancy and the oestrous cycle. Gene expression data in combination with QTL data was then used to identify candidate genes for genetic analysis. The results of this study identified several biological processes likely to be important contributors to pregnancy success. In particular, genes classified as having roles in immune response were up-regulated in pregnant animals and down-regulated in sub-fertile animals. Additionally, gene expression was correlated with DNA methylation in several genes in these pathways. Lastly, QTL for fertility traits were identified on chromosome 9. Genes located in the QTL region were identified and cross-referenced with the genes identified as differentially expressed in fertile and sub-fertile dairy cows. The most differentially expressed gene was chosen as a candidate gene for genetic analysis. However, no association of polymorphisms in this gene with fertility phenotypes was detected. The results of this research have identified several genes in biologically relevant pathways that are influenced by the presence of the embryo. Further, many of these genes demonstrate differential expression in fertile and sub-fertile dairy cows. Modulation of the maternal immune system is highlighted as a potentially important process required for pregnancy success. The expression profiles of genes in these pathways suggest that insufficient tolerance to the embryo may contribute to pregnancy loss in the sub-fertile dairy cow strain. The differential regulation of these genes could be the consequence of genetic or epigenetic regulation. For example, there is evidence that DNA methylation may contribute to regulation of gene expression in response to the embryo and could account for some of the differences identified in the two strains studied. Alternatively, genetic variation could underlie these differences. This study has identified several important biological pathways and potential regulatory mechanisms that warrant further investigation.

Acknowledgements

I would like to acknowledge the support of my supervisory team, my colleagues at ViaLactia Biosciences, DairyNZ and the Liggins Institute. Many thanks to Susanne Meier for giving me the opportunity to work on the trial. Matt Littlejohn for his help and support and listening to my daily frustrations and complaints and to John Roche for pointing out my many grammatical errors - split infinitives, thousands of commas, and other superfluous language. Special thanks to Dr Mhoyra Fraser and Professor Murray Mitchell for accepting me as a student and for their continued support. Thanks to Richard Spellman and LIC for allowing me to include the QTL data in my thesis. My work-mates at ViaLactia - Alayna, Ash, Talia, Hamish and Mal for their help keeping me sane. I would like to acknowledge all the additional people outside of my supervisory group that have reviewed my work for me; Klaus Lehnert, Steve Davis, Claire Phyn, Dave Clark and Eric Hillerton. Lastly I would like to thank my friends and family for all their support and understanding through the last 3 or so years of fun. Especially Steve who has helped with editing, artwork, and programming and has had to put up with my occasional stress attacks.

Table of Contents

| | |
|--|-----|
| Abstract..... | ii |
| Acknowledgements | iii |
| List of Figures | 9 |
| List of Tables | 11 |
| Chapter 1. INTRODUCTION | 13 |
| 1.1. Calving rate | 13 |
| 1.2. Negative energy balance | 16 |
| 1.3. Metabolic state and diet..... | 17 |
| 1.4. The oestrous cycle | 17 |
| 1.4.1. Endocrine regulation..... | 21 |
| 1.4.2. Follicular growth | 24 |
| 1.4.3. Ovarian steroid secretion | 24 |
| 1.4.4. Corpus luteum | 24 |
| 1.5. The journey from ovulation to implantation | 26 |
| 1.5.1. Embryo development | 27 |
| 1.6. Regulation of endometrial receptivity..... | 28 |
| 1.6.1. Progesterone and oestrogen | 29 |
| 1.6.2. Interferon tau (IFN τ) | 31 |
| 1.6.3. Molecular regulation of endometrial receptivity | 39 |
| 1.6.4. Cellular adhesion molecules | 39 |
| 1.6.5. Selectins | 41 |
| 1.6.6. Mucins..... | 41 |
| 1.6.7. GlyCAM-1..... | 42 |
| 1.6.8. Cadherins | 43 |
| 1.6.9. SERPIN..... | 43 |
| 1.6.10. Chemokines | 43 |
| 1.6.11. Extracellular matrix proteins | 43 |
| 1.6.12. Cytokines and Growth Factors..... | 44 |
| 1.6.13. WNTs..... | 47 |
| 1.6.14. MicroRNAs | 47 |
| 1.6.15. Epigenetics..... | 48 |
| 1.7. Approaches | 49 |
| 1.7.1. Morphology | 49 |

| | |
|--|-----------|
| 1.7.2. Proteomics | 50 |
| 1.7.3. Methylomics | 50 |
| 1.7.4. Genomics | 51 |
| 1.8. Conclusion..... | 54 |
| Chapter 2. OPTIMISATION OF METHODOLOGIES FOR DETECTION OF GENE EXPRESSION IN BOVINE TISSUES | 55 |
| 2.1. Background | 55 |
| 2.2. Methods..... | 57 |
| 2.2.1. Sample information | 57 |
| 2.2.2. RNA extraction | 60 |
| 2.2.3. cDNA synthesis..... | 60 |
| 2.2.4. Candidate endogenous control genes | 60 |
| 2.2.5. Quantitative Real-Time PCR..... | 61 |
| 2.2.6. Relative quantification of OXTR..... | 62 |
| 2.2.7. Data analysis | 62 |
| 2.3. Results..... | 65 |
| 2.3.1. Summary statistics | 65 |
| 2.3.2. Expression stability testing of candidate genes..... | 72 |
| 2.3.3. Effect of endogenous control gene on target gene relative quantification | 75 |
| 2.4. Discussion | 78 |
| 2.4.1. Endogenous control gene programs identify microarray derived genes as most stable. .. | 78 |
| 2.4.2. Effect of endogenous control gene on target gene relative quantification | 80 |
| 2.5. Conclusion..... | 81 |
| Chapter 3. MODULATION OF THE MATERNAL IMMUNE SYSTEM BY THE PRE-IMPLANTATION EMBRYO | 82 |
| 3.1. Background | 82 |
| 3.2. Methods..... | 83 |
| 3.2.1. Animals | 83 |
| 3.2.2. RNA extraction | 84 |
| 3.2.3. Microarray | 84 |
| 3.2.4. cDNA synthesis..... | 86 |
| 3.2.5. Quantitative Real Time PCR..... | 86 |
| 3.2.6. Absolute quantification | 87 |
| 3.2.7. Relative quantification..... | 87 |

| | |
|---|-----|
| 3.2.8. Gene function and pathway identification | 87 |
| 3.3. Results..... | 88 |
| 3.3.1. Differentially expressed genes..... | 88 |
| 3.3.2. Molecular and biological function and pathway analysis..... | 91 |
| 3.3.3. Relative quantitative real time PCR confirmation of microarray results..... | 96 |
| 3.4. Discussion | 101 |
| 3.4.1. Genes up-regulated in pregnant animals | 101 |
| 3.4.2. Immune response and interferon signalling..... | 101 |
| 3.5. Conclusion..... | 109 |
| Chapter 4. ENDOMETRIAL GENE EXPRESSION DURING EARLY PREGNANCY DIFFERS BETWEEN FERTILE AND SUB-FERTILE DAIRY COW STRAINS | 110 |
| 4.1. Introduction | 110 |
| 4.2. Methods..... | 111 |
| 4.2.1. Animals and treatments | 111 |
| 4.2.2. Uterine flushings..... | 112 |
| 4.2.3. Western blotting..... | 112 |
| 4.2.4. Statistical analyses | 112 |
| 4.2.5. RNA Extraction | 113 |
| 4.2.6. Microarray | 113 |
| 4.2.7. Gene function and pathway identification | 115 |
| 4.2.8. cDNA Synthesis | 116 |
| 4.2.9. Quantitative Real-time PCR | 116 |
| 4.2.10. Absolute quantification | 116 |
| 4.2.11. Relative quantification..... | 117 |
| 4.3. Results..... | 117 |
| 4.3.1. Differentially-expressed genes | 117 |
| 4.3.2. Trophoblast growth, plasma progesterone concentration, and uterine fluid IFN τ concentration..... | 117 |
| 4.3.3. Molecular and biological function and pathway analysis..... | 123 |
| 4.3.4. Clustering analysis..... | 134 |
| 4.3.5. Relative quantitative real-time PCR confirmation of microarray results | 137 |
| 4.4. Discussion | 140 |
| 4.4.1. Immune response to pregnancy | 140 |
| 4.4.2. Pregnancy recognition and embryo signalling..... | 142 |

| | |
|--|-----|
| 4.5. Conclusion..... | 144 |
| Chapter 5. GENOME-WIDE DNA METHYLATION PROFILING OF ENDOMETRIAL TISSUES..... | 146 |
| 5.1. Background | 146 |
| 5.2. Methods..... | 153 |
| 5.2.1. Animals | 153 |
| 5.2.2. Methylation microarray design | 154 |
| 5.2.3. DNA extraction and quality control | 154 |
| 5.2.4. Sonication | 155 |
| 5.2.5. Immuno-precipitation of methylated regions | 155 |
| 5.2.6. Labelling and microarray hybridization | 155 |
| 5.2.7. Microarray scanning and data analysis..... | 155 |
| 5.2.8. Methylation status detection algorithm..... | 156 |
| 5.2.9. Mapping of microarray probes to genes | 157 |
| 5.2.10. Re-analysis of gene expression data..... | 157 |
| 5.2.11. Correlation between DNA methylation and gene expression..... | 158 |
| 5.3. Results..... | 158 |
| 5.3.1. Mapping..... | 158 |
| 5.3.2. Correlation of DNA methylation and gene expression data..... | 159 |
| 5.3.3. Pathway analysis..... | 159 |
| 5.4. Discussion | 163 |
| 5.4.1. Pathways potentially regulated by DNA methylation | 163 |
| 5.5. Conclusion..... | 167 |
| Chapter 6. INVESTIGATION OF CANDIDATE GENES FOR IMPROVING FERTILITY | 168 |
| 6.1. Background | 168 |
| 6.1.1. Fertility QTL on chromosome 9 | 168 |
| 6.1.2. ARG1 – a positional candidate gene for fertility..... | 172 |
| 6.2. Methods..... | 172 |
| 6.2.1. Animals and trial design..... | 172 |
| 6.2.2. ARG1 sequencing | 173 |
| 6.2.3. Genotyping in F2 population | 173 |
| 6.2.4. Statistical analysis | 173 |
| 6.3. Results..... | 174 |
| 6.3.1. A QTL on chromosome 9 for conception rate | 174 |
| 6.3.2. Sequence analysis of ARG1 reveals polymorphic variation | 174 |

| | |
|--|-----|
| 6.3.3. Polymorphisms in ARG1 do not associate with fertility traits..... | 174 |
| 6.4. Discussion | 190 |
| Chapter 7. FINAL CONCLUSIONS..... | 191 |
| 7.1. SUMMARY | 191 |
| 7.2. LIMITATIONS | 194 |
| 7.2.1. Sample size..... | 194 |
| 7.2.2. DNA methylation measurement..... | 195 |
| 7.2.3. Bovine genome annotation | 196 |
| 7.2.4. Genetic analysis | 196 |
| 7.3. FUTURE DIRECTIONS..... | 196 |
| REFERENCES..... | 198 |

List of Figures

| | |
|---|----|
| Figure 1. The bovine oestrous cycle. | 19 |
| Figure 2. Hypothalamic-pituitary-gonadal axis..... | 22 |
| Figure 3. Bovine interferon tau (IFN τ) gene. Transcription factor binding sites for AP1, ETS2, DLX3, and OCT4..... | 33 |
| Figure 4. Proposed quenching mechanism for Oct4 suppression of IFN τ transcription (92)..... | 37 |
| Figure 5. Expression levels of candidate endogenous control genes in pregnant (P) and cycling (Cy) endometrial tissue samples. Values are given as crossing point (Cq) cycle numbers. Boxes represent the lower and upper quartiles with medians; whiskers illustrate the maximum and minimums of the samples. There were no significant differences ($P>0.05$) between the Cq means (T-test) or variances (F-test) of pregnant and cycling animals for any genes tested (except the variance of BBS2, $P=0.039$). | 66 |
| Figure 6. GeNorm output. GeNorm was used to determine the most stably expressed gene for use as normalisers and how many genes needed to be used for accurate normalisation. A: Average expression stability value (M) for candidate endogenous control genes in bovine endometrial tissue samples. The M-value threshold for stability of a gene according to GeNorm is 1.5. The most stable genes as determined through analysis of the pairwise variation of each gene with all other genes were <i>SUZ12</i> and <i>ZNF131</i> . B: GeNorm output used to determine the optimal number of endogenous control genes for normalisation in bovine endometrial tissue samples. GeNorm calculates the minimum number of genes required for accurate normalisation. In this case, two genes were sufficient ($V2/3 = 0.04$). The number of genes necessary for accurate normalisation is defined as the point at which the addition of a gene has a non-significant effect on the calculation of the normalisation factor, the threshold for a non-significant difference being 0.15. | 73 |
| Figure 7. Relative gene expression results for <i>OXTR</i> in each sample when normalised with endogenous control genes of different stability in each pregnant (A) and cycling (B) animal. These graphs show calculated relative expression values for <i>OXTR</i> when normalised to the most stable gene (<i>SUZ12</i>), two of the least stable genes (<i>UXT</i> and <i>GAPDH</i>), and to the two best genes according to GeNorm analysis (<i>SUZ12</i> and <i>ZNF131</i>), with the latter using a normalisation factor calculated from the GeNorm analysis. (Pregnant = P, cycling =Cy,caruncular=a, intercaruncular=b,) | 76 |
| Figure 8. Number of genes differentially expressed between pregnant and cyclic animals in both and individual tissue types. Genes with ≥ 1.5 fold change in expression; P-value < 0.05, Benjamini-Hochberg MTC. | 89 |
| Figure 9. Interferon signalling cascade. Genes differentially expressed between pregnant and cyclic dairy cows in the study reported are shaded red (up-regulated in pregnant) and green (down-regulated in pregnant). The bovine embryo produces IFN τ which binds to type-1 interferon receptors, leading to the activation of the JAK-STAT (Janus kinase-signal transducer and activator of transcription) pathway and the synthesis of a range of interferon stimulated gene products. | 92 |
| Figure 10. Complement pathway. Genes up-regulated in pregnant dairy cows are shaded red. The complement system is part of the innate immune response and can be activated in three ways: classical pathway, alternative pathway and lectin pathway, all of which converge at the level of C3 convertase. The Classical pathway begins with activation of the C1 complex (6x C1q, 2xC1r and 2xC1s) through the binding of C1q to antigen bound antibodies (IgG or IgM) or directly to the surface of a | |

pathogen. Binding causes a conformational change in C1q which leads to activation of C1r and C1s (serine proteases), this leads to cleavage of C4 and C2. The cleavage products of C4 and C2 form C3 convertase cleaves C3, leading to the formation of C5 convertase that cleaves C5 and results in formation of the membrane attack complex (202). 94

Figure 11. RT-PCR confirmation of microarray. 99

Figure 12. Daily plasma progesterone concentration (ng/ml) during the oestrous cycle leading to endometrial tissue collection in fertile (n=6) and sub-fertile strain dairy cows (n=6). The data represent the raw means (+/- SEM). The time of embryo transfer is indicated by the grey bar. Average daily progesterone during the experimental period (day 1-17 of pregnancy) was greater ($P < 0.05$) in fertile cows (fertile: 3.8 ng/mL; sub-fertile: 3.0 ng/mL, SED 0.37 ng/mL). There was no significant interaction effect ($P=0.53$) of strain with day. 119

Figure 13. Clustering analysis heatmap. Caruncular (CAR), intercaruncular (ICAR), large embryo (L), small embryo (S). 135

Figure 14. Methylated DNA immuno-precipitation (MeDIP) process. A DNA sample is divided into two aliquots and one sample is immuno-precipitated with an antibody that binds methylated cytosine, enriching the sample with methylated DNA only. The enriched sample and non-enriched sample are then labelling with different dyes, hybridised to a microarray and the intensities quantified to determine methylation. state 148

Figure 15. Experimental design. All animals had caruncular (CAR) and intercaruncular (ICAR) endometrial tissues samples at day 17 of pregnancy or the oestrous cycle. RNA and DNA were extracted and DNA methylation and gene expression quantified using Agilent microarrays. 151

Figure 16. Interferon signalling pathway. Stat1-stat2 heterodimers and IRF9 (ISGF3) bind to the interferon stimulated response element (ISRE) in the promoter region of interferon stimulated genes (ISGs), activating their transcription. Genes of the interferon signalling pathway that were differentially expressed in the comparison of pregnant vs. cycling (PvsC) and sub-fertile vs. fertile (SFvsF) dairy cows. The Red shading refers to genes that were up-regulated in pregnant and/or down-regulated in sub-fertile cows. 165

Figure 17. QTL detected on chromosome 9 for “pregnant to first service” 175

Figure 18. QTL detected on chromosome 9 for “calved to first service” 177

Figure 19. Haplotype analysis for linkage disequilibrium (LD). Black boxes represent polymorphism in complete LD ($r^2P = 1$) and white represents polymorphism that are not linked ($r^2P = 0$). Boxes in shades of grey have r^2P values between 0 and 1. 186

List of Tables

| | |
|--|-----|
| Table 1 Timing of embryonic and foetal loss in dairy cattle (5, 11). | 14 |
| Table 2. Tissue categories. Two different tissue types each represented by four different groups of Holstein Friesians. | 58 |
| Table 3. Characteristics of gene specific real-time PCR assays. Roche Universal probe library assays were designed for 15 candidate endogenous control genes including 10 experimentally derived genes, five commonly used genes and one target gene – <i>OXTR</i> | 63 |
| Table 4. Crossing point (Cq) values and statistics for 15 candidate endogenous control genes assayed across 44 bovine endometrial samples. | 68 |
| Table 5. Stability ranking of candidate endogenous control genes from Normfinder and GeNorm analyses. Normfinder rankings of genes through analysis of inter- and intra-group variability (groups defined include pregnancy status, tissue type and cow genetic strain). GeNorm rankings of genes based on pairwise analysis of expression stability. | 70 |
| Table 6. RT-PCR confirmation of microarray | 97 |
| Table 7 Embryo weight and length, IFN τ , and P4 data. The average, standard error and t-test p-value for weight (mg) and length (cm) of embryos, IFN τ total (O.D units per 40 μ g protein), and P4 (ng/mL) in fertile and sub-fertile dairy cows | 121 |
| Table 8. Functional analysis of differentially expressed genes in caruncular endometrium. Significantly enriched functions identified through MetaCore functional analysis in the caruncular endometrium of fertile and sub-fertile animals. | 124 |
| Table 9. Functional analysis of differentially expressed genes in intercaruncular endometrium. Significantly enriched functions identified through MetaCore functional analysis in the intercaruncular endometrium of fertile and sub-fertile animals. | 128 |
| Table 10. Summary statistics for the functional analysis of immune response genes using Gene Set Enrichment Analysis. Gene sets that were significantly enriched for in the comparison of fertile animals. Gene sets with a FDR<25% were considered significantly enriched..... | 130 |
| Table 11. Functional analysis of immune response genes using Gene Set Enrichment Analysis. Gene sets that were significantly enriched in the caruncular endometrium in the comparison of fertile animals. Gene sets with a FDR<25% were considered significantly enriched. Core enrichment genes are in bold. These genes contribute most to the enrichment result..... | 132 |
| Table 12. RT-PCR primers and correlation with microarray data. The correlation coefficient between qRT-PCR and microarray data. Primer Sequences and UPL probe used for qRT-PCR assay. | 138 |
| Table 13. Enriched pathways. Genes demonstrating correlation of DNA methylation and gene expression in pathways that were enriched for in transcriptional profiling of pregnant vs. cycling (PvsC) (263) and sub-fertile vs. fertile (SFvsF) (284) dairy cows..... | 160 |
| Table 14. Genes identified in QTL region. Genes identified from 65to 75Mb on chromosome 9 (Build UMD3.1). Genes in bold were down-regulated in sub-fertile animals..... | 170 |
| Table 15. Variation detected in <i>ARG1</i> . Variations detected by Sanger sequencing of the six F1 sires and 16 of the endometrial samples (E1-16) from the microarray experiment. ND - polymorphisms that were not detected/ unable to be determined..... | 179 |
| Table 16 QTL effect size and segregation pattern..... | 182 |
| Table 17. Assay design for genotyping. The SNP to be genotyped is bold and in square brackets. Other SNP in the region are in red font. | 184 |

Table 18 Association analysis among polymorphisms in *ARG1* and fertility phenotypes. Markers used for genotyping including their gene position (+/-ATG), results from the ANOVA based single marker association analysis using the "Genotype" and "Trend" tests in JMP Genomics. The "Genotype" test performs Pearson *chi*-square tests based on genotypes. The "Trend" test performs the Cochran-Armitage trend test using additive coding (0,1,2) for genotypes homozygous for the major allele, heterozygous, and homozygous for the minor allele, respectively. One marker was excluded due to high failure rate of the assay. 188

Chapter 1. INTRODUCTION

Over the past three decades, genetic selection in dairy cows has focused on milk production at the expense of other traits such as fertility. Milk production capacity of the modern dairy cow has increased dramatically, but the fertility of these cows has steadily declined (1). The estimated calving rate from conception is only around 50%, and even lower in higher producing animals. In a study by Evans et al in 2006, it was estimated that 50% of the improved profitability acquired through genetic selection for milk production was lost due to expenses associated with declining fertility (2). Reduced fertility results in longer inter-calving intervals and higher replacement rates (3). There is also the environmental cost of poor fertility, as more cows are required to sustain a given replacement rate, increasing fertilizer usage and methane production (2, 4).

1.1. Calving rate

Bovine fertilization rates do not differ significantly between high-producing and low-producing lactating cows or heifers, given the same quality of semen and correct timing of artificial insemination relative to oestrus. Fertilization rates in cattle are relatively high, at around 90% (5). The discrepancy in bovine reproductive performance comes in calving rate.

Calving rate for heifers or low to moderate-producing lactating cows is around 55%, with an embryonic and foetal mortality rate of 40%. This is in contrast to high producing cows, where calving rate is less than 40% and foetal mortality is closer to 60%. It is estimated that 70-80% of these losses occur during the pre-implantation period of embryonic growth, between days 8 and 16 (6).

The causes of embryonic loss during this period include chromosomal abnormalities, inheritance of embryonic lethal alleles, poor embryo quality or development, asynchrony between the developing embryo and maternal endometrium, lack of sufficient maternal-embryonic signalling, and an adverse uterine environment or poor receptivity of the endometrium to the embryo (1, 7-10).

Table 1 Timing of embryonic and foetal loss in dairy cattle (5, 11).

| | Day 0 | Days 7 - 21 | Until Day 90 |
|------------------------------------|-----------------------------------|---|----------------------------------|
| Low - Moderate Producers | Fertilization rate: 90% | Pregnancy rate: 60-65% | Pregnancy rate: 50-55% |
| High Producers | Fertilization rate: 90% | Pregnancy rate: 45-50% | Pregnancy rate: 40-45% |
| | Failure in embryonic development | Failure of the embryo to prevent luteolysis | Late embryonic losses |

1.2. Negative energy balance

Cattle undergo a period of negative energy balance during the period immediately preceding parturition when energy demands from the foetus increase exponentially, and immediately post-calving when energy demand for milk synthesis is high. During such times, net energy requirements exceed net energy intake (12). The degree of negative energy balance is more severe in high-producing cows, which have been selected for their ability to maintain high levels of milk production, often at the expense of body reserves.

Dairy cows in negative energy balance have low circulating glucose and insulin concentrations, and high glucagon and growth hormone (GH) concentrations. This results in stimulation of gluconeogenesis from amino acids, release of glycogen from muscle, mobilization of adipose tissue for oxidative metabolism through lipolysis (1), release of non-esterified fatty acids (NEFA) from adipose tissue and ketone bodies from the liver. Levels of NEFA and ketone bodies are related to the degree of negative energy balance.

Negative energy balance is also a time when the somatotrophic axis is uncoupled (13). Growth hormone receptor expression is down-regulated in the liver, resulting in low circulating concentrations of insulin-like growth factor (IGF1), despite high GH concentration. This promotes the utilization of mobilized substrate to maintain homeostasis rather than for growth and cellular proliferation. GH promotes the mobilization of lipids and a reduction in lipid accretion. During a period of under-nutrition or reduced nutrient intake, growth hormone receptor (GHR) expression in the liver (but not adipose tissue) is reduced (14). Several studies have linked the degree of negative energy balance (often associated with high milk production) and the subsequent alterations in tissue mobilization and circulating hormone concentrations with various measures of reproductive performance. The resumption of oestrous cycles post-partum in animals in severe negative energy balance (still maintaining a high level of milk production) is reportedly delayed, compared with animals in a less severe negative energy balance (15-17).

Resumption of luteinizing hormone (LH) pulses in early lactation is necessary for the growth of the pre-ovulatory dominant follicle, and for ovulation to occur. The physiological state of negative energy balance is not conducive to LH secretion and hence ovulation. Negative energy balance is also associated with reduced ovarian responsiveness to LH. This is thought

to occur through the regulation of LH receptors on the follicle by insulin and IGF1. LH receptor expression on granulosa cells is dependent on oestradiol and FSH and the production of these are reduced when insulin and IGF-1 are low as occurs during negative energy balance (18-20).

1.3. Metabolic state and diet

The metabolic state of the cow can also affect luteal cell function. The rate of increase in progesterone production by the corpus luteum is lower in high-producing dairy cows. The rate of increase in progesterone concentration has in turn been correlated with pregnancy rate (21).

Nutritional status has also been reported to influence the oocyte's developmental competence. This may occur through alterations in the reproductive system during times of negative energy balance and/or when animals are fed different dietary constituents (22-24). In particular, Sinclair et al 2000 (25) demonstrated that diets high in rumen-degradable nitrogen can lead to increased concentrations of ammonia and urea in follicular fluid, resulting in reduced developmental competence.

The effects of diet on oocyte quality can depend on the metabolic state of the animal. Animals that are thin can benefit from high-energy and/or protein diets, while detrimental effects have been seen with the same diets in animals that are in good condition (26). It has also been reported that diets which are beneficial for follicular development may be detrimental to oocyte competence (23).

The metabolic status of the cow during follicular and embryonic development may affect uterine function through subtle alterations in the steroid hormones oestrogen and progesterone, which regulate gene expression and the secretion of proteins by the endometrium. It is therefore vital to better understand the molecular events associated with the pre-implantation phase of the bovine reproductive cycle.

1.4. The oestrous cycle

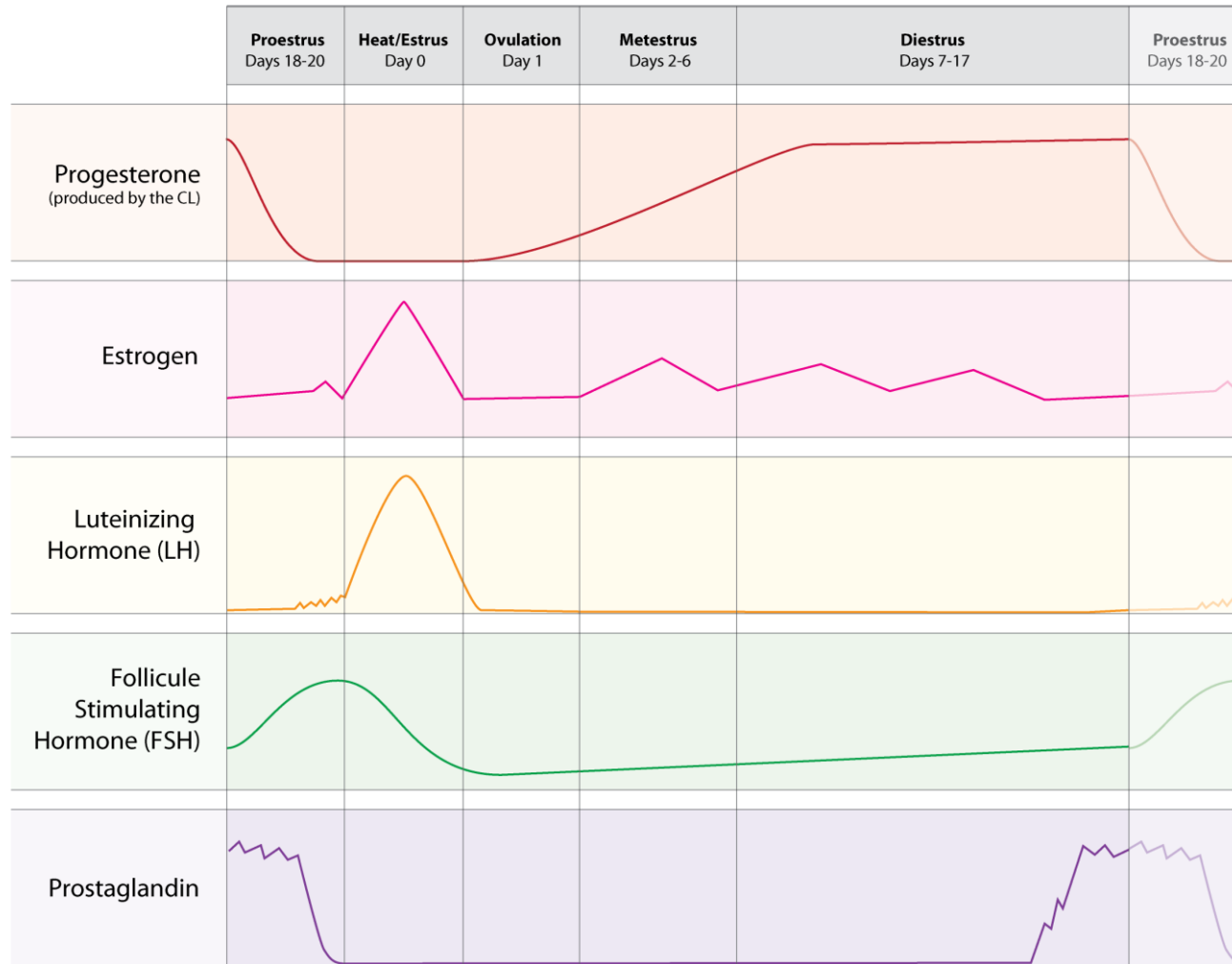
The reproductive cycle in placental mammals such as bovines is referred to as the oestrous cycle. Unlike the menstrual cycle occurring in humans and other primates, the functional

INTRODUCTION

layer of the endometrium is reabsorbed rather than being shed during each cycle. The bovine is a non-seasonal polyestrous animal, with a normal oestrous cycle of 18-24 days that can be divided into luteal and follicular phases, or further into pro-estrus, oestrus, met-estrus and di-estrus (Figure 1).

Figure 1. The bovine oestrous cycle.

INTRODUCTION

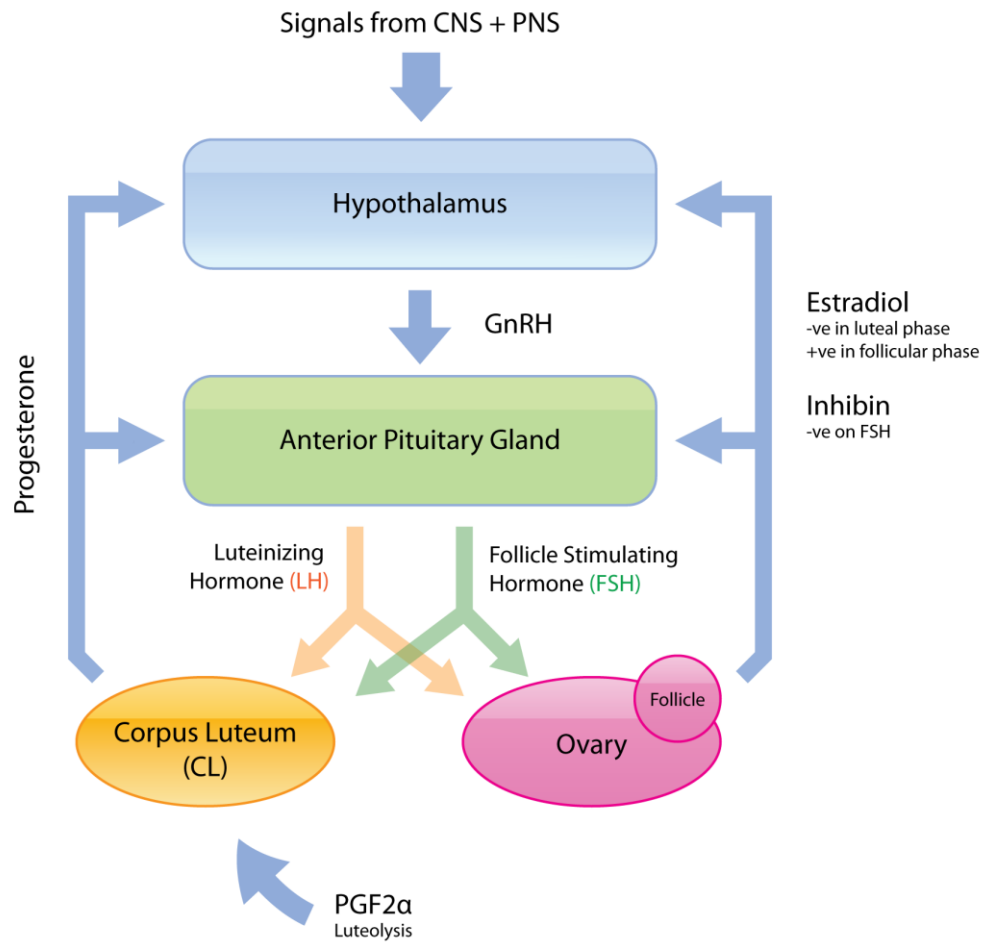


Pro-estrus is the time when a follicle in the ovary becomes dominant, and is stimulated by follicle stimulating hormone (FSH) and luteinizing hormone (LH) to produce increasing amounts of oestrogen. High concentrations of oestrogen result in behavioural oestrus - the time when the female bovine is sexually receptive, lasting between 8 and 24 hours. This is followed by induction of the LH surge necessary for ovulation of the oocyte from the follicle. During the met-estrus period, luteinisation takes place. This involves differentiation of the ruptured follicle into the mature corpus luteum (27). The corpus luteum produces progesterone through the di-estrus period until the onset of luteolysis. The regulation of events occurring during the oestrous cycle is discussed below.

1.4.1. Endocrine regulation

The oestrous cycle is regulated by the hypothalamic-pituitary-gonadal axis (Figure 2). Gonadotropin-releasing hormone (GnRH) secreted from the hypothalamus acts on the anterior pituitary gland, thereby regulating the secretion of LH and FSH into circulation. GnRH pulse frequency is coincident with LH pulse frequency. GnRH and LH are regulated by a negative feedback effect of oestradiol in combination with high progesterone in the luteal phase. GnRH, LH and FSH on the other hand are regulated by positive feedback through oestradiol (without progesterone) from the pre-ovulatory follicle during the follicular phase (28-30). FSH is also negatively regulated through inhibin, which is thought to be produced by the dominant pre-ovulatory follicle (31).

Figure 2. Hypothalamic-pituitary-gonadal axis.



1.4.2. Follicular growth

During the oestrous cycle, there are two to three waves of follicular growth, during which FSH causes a cohort of between two and five antral follicles to emerge and grow to about 5mm in diameter. From this group of follicles, a single follicle is selected as the dominant follicle (32). The dominant follicle continues to grow, while other follicles in the cohort undergo atresia. The mechanism that allows one dominant follicle to grow while other follicles undergo atresia is thought to involve the development of LH receptors on the granulosa cell layer of the dominant follicle, thereby enabling LH-dependent growth. Also, a reduction in insulin-like growth factor binding proteins (IGFBPs) in the dominant follicle leads to an increase in the bioavailability of insulin-like growth factor (IGF1) (33). The dominant follicle also produces inhibin, which negatively regulates FSH production, thereby preventing other smaller follicles from growing (34). The dominant pre-ovulatory follicle also produces oestrogen, which when in sufficient concentrations, causes oestrous signs and the final LH surge prior to ovulation. The dominant follicle is either ovulated or undergoes atresia if there is insufficient LH amplitude to initiate ovulation (35, 36).

1.4.3. Ovarian steroid secretion

LH and FSH also control ovarian steroid secretion. Oestradiol is predominantly secreted by the dominant follicle and its concentration increases during the follicular phase, reaching a peak at the time of the LH surge. Oestradiol concentrations have been correlated with the occurrence of each follicular wave. LH controls the secretion of androgens from the thecal cells, with Estradiol-17 beta being produced through the aromatization of testosterone. This provides the necessary increase in oestradiol (without progesterone) which acts via positive feedback on the hypothalamus and leads to the LH surge that initiates ovulation. The LH surge causes follicular cells to differentiate and initiates inflammatory events that are necessary for the follicle wall to rupture, thereby facilitating ovulation (35).

1.4.4. Corpus luteum

The corpus luteum (CL) is a temporary structure formed from the pre-ovulatory follicle left behind after ovulation that produces the steroid hormone progesterone. LH stimulates the formation of luteal cells from the theca and granulosa cells of the pre-ovulatory follicle (37).

INTRODUCTION

The cells of the corpus luteum are either small (when derived from granulosa cells) or large (when derived from theca cells). As these luteal cells mature their progesterone production capacity increases, accounting for the increase in progesterone concentration during the luteal phase. As the CL matures it becomes unresponsive to LH and develops prostaglandin receptors. Large luteal cells are also thought to be responsive to growth hormone (GH) (38).

Progesterone produced by the corpus luteum produces the negative feedback effect on gonadotropin release as well as priming the uterus, making it receptive to embryo implantation. The corpus luteum begins to regress on day 16 of the reproductive cycle, in response to pulsatile release of prostaglandin F2 alpha (PGF2 α) from the endometrium.

Continued exposure of the uterus to high levels of progesterone leads to the down-regulation of progesterone receptors in the luminal and superficial glandular epithelium (39). In sheep, the loss of PGR expression combined with increased oestradiol concentration allows for ER α (oestrogen receptor alpha) induction and increased expression of the OXTR (oxytocin receptor) (40). Oxytocin acting through the OXTR then induces the pulsatile release of PGF2 α , allowing the luteolytic mechanism to occur (41). Transport of PGF2 α from the endometrium to ovary is facilitated by the prostaglandin transporter (PGT) protein in ruminants. At least 80% of PGF2 α release is facilitated by a PGT mediated mechanism and 20% is facilitated by PGT independent simple diffusion in endometrial luminal epithelium cells (42). In cattle, OXTR increases independently of ER α increase. Increased oestradiol increases hypothalamic oxytocin pulsatile release (increased frequency and low amplitude), as well as increasing OXTR. Oxytocin released from the posterior pituitary binds to endometrial OXTR, which causes sub-luteolytic concentrations of PGF2 α to be released. Luteal oxytocin release is then thought to amplify the pulsatile release of PGF2 α and initiate luteolysis.

Interferon tau (IFN τ) produced by the embryo in cattle is thought to suppress the expression of OXTR, and potentially inhibits the pulsatile release of PGF2 α through induction of the endometrial prostaglandin synthesis inhibitor (EPSI), linoleic acid (43). Linoleic acid is a competitive inhibitor of arachidonic acid for prostaglandin synthesis. This acts to prevent the conversion of arachidonic acid into PGF2 α by prostaglandin synthase, thereby blocking luteal regression (44, 45):

In sheep, IFN τ secreted by the embryo suppresses transcription of OXTR gene in the luminal epithelium through the interferon regulatory factor 2- ER α -OXTR pathway. In pregnant sheep, the pulsatile release of PGF2 α is inhibited and basal release is increased compared to non-pregnant sheep (42). Further, IFN τ inhibits the PGT mediated release of PGF2 α in the luminal epithelium. However, in cattle, the prostaglandin carrier MRP4 is stimulated by oxytocin but not influenced by IFN τ (46).

1.5. The journey from ovulation to implantation

During ovulation, the oocyte is released from the dominant follicle into the oviduct. This occurs approximately 24-48 hours after the LH surge (47). Mammalian oocytes derive nutrition for growth and development from the yolk material contained within their cytoplasm. Fertilization by either natural or artificial insemination occurs in the oviduct. Sperm penetrates the zona pellucida and cytoplasm, followed by fusion of the nuclei. By the morula stage, there are insufficient nutrients in the yolk material and the embryo must obtain materials from the uterine fluid to metabolize. During this time the zygote, which is still contained within the zona pellucida, doubles the number of blastomeres it contains at each cleavage. The first cleavage events occur whilst the zygote is traveling down the oviduct towards the uterus - a journey that takes between 71 and 98 hours (48, 49). In these early stages the embryonic genome is mostly repressed, and the mRNA formed during oocyte growth is recruited for the majority of protein synthesis. In bovines, activation of the embryonic genome is thought to occur at the 4 cell stage, with the zygote entering the uterus at the 8-16 cell stage (totipotency is lost at the 16 cell stage), immediately preceding the transition from the morula to blastocyst stage (48, 50, 51).

Fluid begins accumulating between the zygote's cells, and these spaces unite to form a fluid-filled cavity called the blastocoele. A few cells differentiate into a compact group forming the inner cell mass, while those cells surrounding the cavity form the trophoectoderm. At around 2 week's gestation, the zona pellucida ruptures and the blastocyst hatches. Once this occurs, the blastocyst is no longer constrained by the zona pellucida and is able to further increase in size. The spherical blastocyst maintains its shape for several days, until the trophoectoderm (outer embryonic membrane/chorion) extends to become oval in shape and undergoes a rapid expansion, becoming a long filamentous structure of about

25cm by day 17. Following this elongation and extension into both uterine horns, the embryo begins to have a fixed position in the uterine lumen. (52). Some trophoblast cells undergo consecutive nuclear divisions without cytokinesis, becoming multinucleated. Binucleate cells (BNC) fuse apically with the luminal epithelium and form syncytia of trinucleate cells, further migration and fusion eventually results in the formation of syncytial plaques that are linked by tight junctions. In sheep, these multinucleated cells eventually cover the entire caruncle surface forming the placentome of the synepitheliochorial placenta (53, 54).

In bovine and other ruminants, the endometrium contains intercaruncular and caruncular regions. The intercaruncular region of the endometrium contains uterine glands that secrete nutrients and signalling molecules for the growing embryo. The caruncular endometrium (which does not contain any glands) is the site of embryo attachment, and will eventually form placentomes which are capable of small molecule and gaseous exchange (55).

1.5.1. Embryo development

The developing embryo depends on the oviductal and uterine environment for its nutrient supply prior to implantation. Nutrients, such as ions, amino acids and glucose, as well as growth factors such as insulin like growth factors (IGF1 and IGF2), are controlled in part through maternal diet and metabolic status. For example, nutrition is a major regulator of components of the IGF system. The IGF system is made up of the ligands IGF1 and IGF2, their receptors and six binding proteins which modulate the bioavailability of these ligands. The oviductal expression patterns of IGFBP2 and IGFBP6 are altered for cows in negative energy balance (56). This may cause an alteration in IGF signalling (57, 58). Pushpakumara et al 2002 (57) showed up-regulation of IGF1 in response to oestradiol, as well as differential expression of IGFBPs in a time and region-specific manner, hypothesized to create a gradient of IGF1 along the oviduct. Alteration in the expression of components of this system, as may occur during negative energy balance, might be detrimental to embryonic development, perhaps providing a mechanism for reduced fertility in these animals.

Expression of the IGF system has also been investigated in the uterus during the oestrous cycle and in early pregnancy (58). Robinson et al 2000 (58) showed that components of the IGF system were differentially expressed in the uterus, and that factors that influence the

expression of this system may alter uterine function through modulation of uterine glandular activity and development of uterine caruncles. The pre-implantation embryo expresses IGF receptors, and both IGF1 and IGF2 are present in uterine fluids. In addition, IGF1 and IGF2 have been reported to promote IFN γ production in vitro (59). Robinson et al showed that IGF1 was localized to the sub-epithelial stroma (with highest expression occurring at oestrus) and IGF2 was localized to the caruncle stroma. The authors did not find any pregnancy-associated differential regulation of IGF1 and IGF2, but did, however, show that IGFBP1, IGFBP2 and IGFBP3 were influenced by pregnancy status.

1.6. Regulation of endometrial receptivity

The mammalian uterus undergoes cyclical changes in response to the ovarian steroids oestrogen and progesterone throughout the reproductive cycle. These changes are necessary to establish and maintain pregnancy. For pregnancy to be established, the developmentally normal blastocyst stage embryo must be recognized and nourished by the maternal system, and be able to implant itself into a receptive endometrium to begin the process of placentation. In order for this to occur, the endometrium must allow the allogenic embryo to develop, grow, and eventually become receptive to the formation of a close physical association with the maternal system. There is a limited period of time during the oestrous cycle in mammals when this can occur, known as the window of implantation (60).

A key feature of a successful pregnancy is synchrony between the developing conceptus and the uterine environment. This is achieved in part through maternal-embryonic signalling. The ruminant conceptus grows to a relatively large size before it forms a close contact relationship with the maternal endometrium and placentation of the synepitheliochorial placenta begins. Placentation in the ruminant is relatively non-invasive compared with humans and mice, with no direct contact between the maternal system and the conceptus (61). The uterine secretions from the endometrial glands provide not only nutrients for the conceptus but also a communication channel for the growing conceptus, with the initial recipient of conceptus signalling being the endometrial epithelium. This signalling system enables the conceptus to communicate with the maternal system, announcing its presence and preventing luteal regression (55).

1.6.1. Progesterone and oestrogen

Progesterone produced by the corpus luteum during the luteal phase of the oestrous cycle plays a vital role in the development of endometrial function important to pregnancy. The role of oestrogen and progesterone has been investigated through receptor deletion studies. Lubahn et al 1993 (62) reported that the oestrogen receptor was not essential for prenatal sexual development, but was important for reproductive function in the mouse. Lydon et al 1995 (63) reported that mice lacking the progesterone receptor had reproductive disorders.

Progesterone and oestradiol regulate PGR, ER and OXTR expression. Pre-ovulatory oestradiol is important for the development of cellular morphology and secretory organelles, as well as being involved in the regulation of steroid receptors and cellular proliferation. Progesterone receptors (PGR) are present on the pre-implantation bovine embryo. Expression of PGR is low and there is no reported data on their functional capacity (64). Results from experiments where progesterone was added to embryo culture media are inconclusive. There does not appear to be any direct benefit of progesterone addition to culture (64, 65). However, many studies culture embryos under oil which is inappropriate when adding lipophilic steroids like progesterone, because the oil overlaying the culture media absorbs the steroids (66, 67). There is no data supporting a direct influence of progesterone on embryos; however, there is currently no data on post-transfer embryos. To test this directly a progesterone receptor knockout or knockdown would be required.

The action of progesterone is regulated through its binding to progesterone receptors on the maternal endometrium. Progesterone, acting through its receptor, initiates changes in the expression of progesterone responsive genes, as well as initiating changes in uterine secretions.

The expression of epithelial progesterone receptors varies during the reproductive cycle in humans, with higher concentration in the follicular phase and lower concentrations in the luteal phase. The expression of PGR in the luminal and glandular epithelium decreases in the progesterone dominated luteal phase, while in humans it has been shown to maintain expression in the stroma (68). Maximal levels of PGR expression occur between days 4 and

10 in the bovine (69). Oestradiol is also involved in regulation of PGR expression, and is thought to initiate up-regulation in the follicular phase and beginning of the luteal phase.

The concentration of progesterone during the early luteal phase has been associated with embryonic survival in cattle (70, 71). For example, supplementation of progesterone in the early luteal phase has been reported to result in embryos of increased size, whereas progesterone supplementation later in the cycle has had variable results. The amount of progesterone produced by the corpus luteum has been associated with embryo size and also the level of IFN τ produced by the embryo (72-74). Satterfield et al 2006 (75) reported increased progesterone concentrations led to increased embryo size as well as uterine histotroph production in the ewe. Robinson et al 2006 (72) reported that the elongating trophoblast does not produce more IFN τ mRNA per cell. However, as the trophoblast elongates and hence the number of cells increases, the overall production of IFN τ increases.

Progesterone concentration is thought to affect the growth and development of the embryo through mediation of nutrient secretions released from the uterine glands and increased uterine receptivity (73, 74). Further, progesterone supplementation alters gene expression in the uterus in cattle which can influence embryo development and competence (76, 77). The embryo's growth depends on its ability to produce enough IFN τ to prevent luteolysis from occurring. If progesterone concentration is not optimal during the pre-implantation stage, this may negatively impact the production of uterine secretions causing abnormal growth, and possibly, insufficient IFN τ to prevent OXTR up-regulation and subsequent luteolysis at day 16.

1.6.1.1. Structural changes regulated by progesterone

In a study by Wang et al 2007 (78), high levels of circulating progesterone on day 8 of the reproductive cycle were reportedly associated with an increased number of uterine glands in the cow, whereas a high progesterone concentration on day 5 was associated with decreased gland duct size on day 8 (78). The authors suggest that cyclic changes including changes in gland duct density occurring in the endometrium are regulated through progesterone concentration. The importance of the rate of progesterone rise rather than the concentration at a particular point in time is highlighted in this study. Thus, progesterone may affect embryo development through modification of endometrial glands,

leading to changes in the histotroph secretions that provide nourishment for the developing embryo.

Elongation of the embryo is dependent on uterine gland secretions and the signals that are contained in them. Evidence for this comes from the fact that embryos do not elongate in culture and embryos do not grow beyond the pre-implantation stage in uterine gland knockout (UGKO) studies. In a study by Gray et al 2001 (79), endometrial gland duct density was positively correlated with conceptus survival in sheep. Interestingly, the study indicated that blastocysts recovered between days 6 and 9 were developmentally normal, while obvious differences between UGKO and control sheep blastocysts were apparent at day 14. They also noted that day 14 concepti recovered from UGKO sheep resembled a normal day 11 blastocyst that is yet to undergo elongation, providing further evidence for the importance of uterine gland secretions during the elongation stage of development. Uterine gland secretions provide not only the nutrients, but also growth factors and cytokines for the promotion of cell division, proliferation, morphogenesis and differentiation.

The luminal epithelium has been shown to undergo ultra-structural changes specific to cycle stage and pregnancy (80, 81). Of particular interest are structures called pinopodes, which are bleb-like protrusions found on the apical surface of the endometrium in most mammals during the implantation period. In bovines, protrusions are present during the luteal phase of both cycling and pregnant animals. However, after day 18 they are only present in the endometrium (both caruncular and intercaruncular) of pregnant animals suggesting they are regulated at least in part through progesterone.

In humans, endometrial pinopodes are thought to provide an embryo attachment site free of anti-attachment molecules such as mucins, which are highly expressed during the luteal phase. This is in contrast to the mouse and sheep, where mucin expression is decreased during the window of implantation (82, 83).

1.6.2. Interferon tau (IFN τ)

Interferon tau (IFN τ) acts to block luteal regression and maintain pregnancy through its action on the endometrial epithelium, with production peaking prior to the attachment phase of implantation. The mechanism by which IFN τ prevents luteolysis is not well

understood in bovines. It has been reported, however, that IFN τ produced by the embryo binds to endometrial type-1 interferon receptors, leading to the activation of the JAK-STAT (Janus kinase-signal transducer and activator of transcription) pathway (84). The synthesis of interferon-stimulated proteins is then thought to inhibit the cascade for synthesis of PGF2 α .

Two potential mechanisms are postulated for the inhibitory effect of IFN τ on PGF2 α . The first is conjugation of interferon stimulatory proteins to cytosolic proteins important to PGF2 α synthesis. The second is stimulation of transcriptional repressors, which then act on genes important to PGF2 α production. In the ovine for example, IFN τ induces expression of the transcriptional repressor *IRF1*, which is then able to bind to interferon response elements, such as those contained in the promoter of the ovine oestrogen receptor gene, and inhibit its transcription. In bovines there is up-regulation of transcriptional repressors *IRF1* and *IRF2*, and the *OXTR* gene promoter contains IRE elements that can bind transcriptional repressors, thus providing a potential pathway for luteolysis (85).

Studies using purified or recombinant IFN τ indicate that administration of IFN τ to non-pregnant animals can prevent luteal regression at day 16, and prolong corpus luteum lifespan and production of progesterone to at least day 50 of pregnancy. While IFN τ can prevent luteal regression and maintain a “pregnant” state, other factors are required for pregnancy maintenance beyond day 50 (86). Candidates for these other factors involved in the prevention of luteolysis and maintenance of pregnancy include placental lactogens, trophoblast Kunitz domains and pregnancy associated glycoproteins.

IFN τ is unique to ruminant ungulates, and unlike other type 1 interferons it is not induced by viral infection (87). Gel mobility shift assays and cell transfection have been used to detect important promoter regions in the IFN τ gene. These approaches have identified regions in the promoter that are required for constitutive expression of IFN τ (88). Expression of the bovine IFN τ gene (Figure 3) is regulated by specific promoter regions referred to as distal and proximal promoter regions. The promoter region of the IFN τ gene contains transcription factor binding sites, including sites for ETS2, AP1 and DLX3. These transcription factors act in a combinatorial manner to modify the expression of IFN τ . It has been proposed that factors in uterine secretions binding to trophoectoderm receptors activate key signalling pathways that modify the expression of interferon tau (89-91).

Figure 3. Bovine interferon tau (IFNt) gene. Transcription factor binding sites for AP1, ETS2, DLX3, and OCT4.

INTRODUCTION



1.6.2.1. ETS2 and AP1

Deletion of the *ETS2* gene results in embryonic lethality in the mouse due to placental defects. *ETS2* contains a DNA-binding domain that binds to a specific sequence motif containing a GGAA core. *AP1* transcription factor binding sites contain a TGAC sequence. Gene regulatory activity of *ETS2* requires phosphorylation of Thr72 in its pointed domain (90). Activation of the MAPK pathway is therefore necessary to achieve the activated phosphorylated state. Ezashi and Roberts 2004 (90) investigated the roles of *ETS-2* and *AP1* in the expression of *IFN τ* as well as the effects of growth factors that are known to stimulate the MAPK pathway on the expression of *IFN τ* . Results indicate that the Ras/MAPK signal transduction cascade controls expression of *IFN τ* through the regulation of *ETS2* and *AP1* transcription factors. A more recent study by Das et al 2008 (89) provided evidence for a possible role of protein kinase A (PKA) acting in synergy with the transcription factor *ETS2* in the regulation of *IFN τ* expression in choriocarcinoma cells. They also suggest that growth factors contained within the maternal uterine secretions are likely to trigger this cascade, allowing the coordination of *IFN τ* expression with the physiological state of the mother.

1.6.2.2. Distal-less 3 (DLX3)

DLX3 is a homeodomain transcription factor that has been investigated by Ezashi et al 2008 (91). It had previously been reported that *DLX3* is expressed in trophoblast cells of mice and humans with *Dlx3*^{-/-} mice not surviving beyond day 9.5 to 10 due to placental defects. The *DLX3* protein binding domain recognizes a specific sequence with a TAAT core motif (Figure 3). The authors established a regulatory role for *DLX3* by showing that *DLX3* silencing, using siRNA in a trophoblast cell line (CT-1), resulted in a decrease in the expression of *IFN τ* . They also showed that *DLX3* and *ETS2* had a greater-than-additive effect on the expression of *IFN τ* .

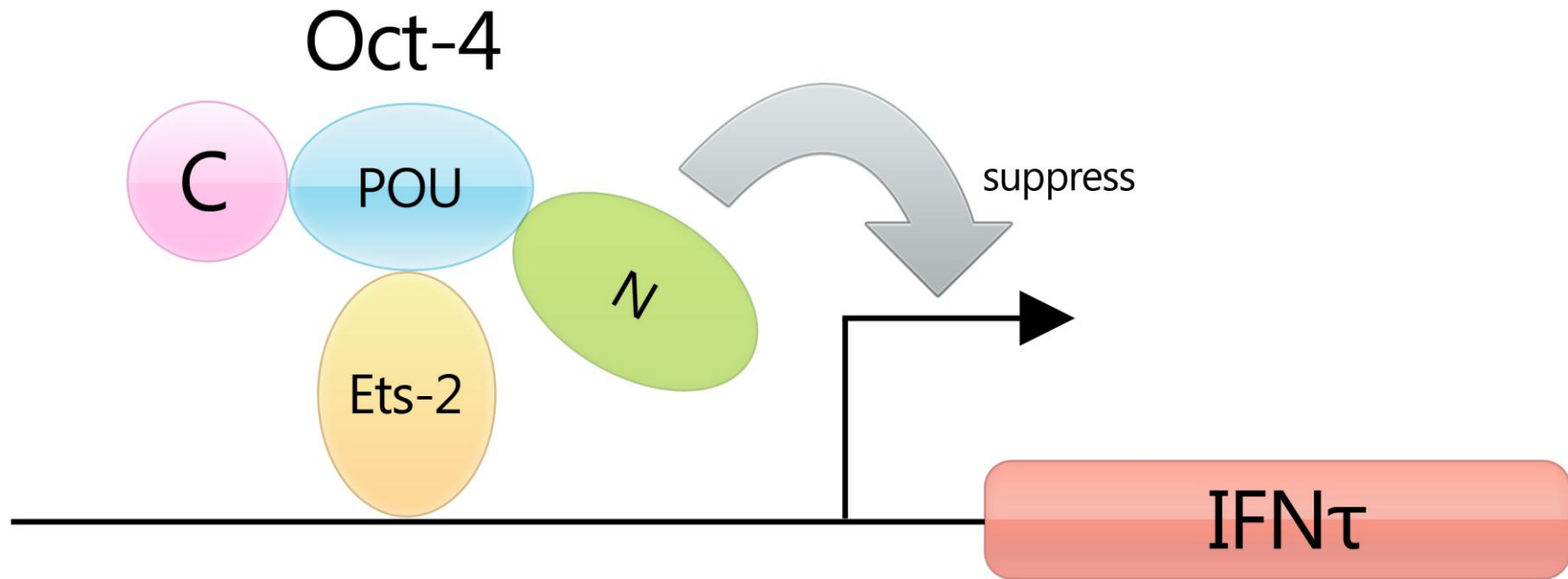
1.6.2.3. Oct-4

Oct-4 is a POU octamer binding domain transcription factor that is known to be a pluripotency determining factor. Oct-4 can block the effect of the transcription factor *ETS2* and repress its activation of *IFN τ* . This is proposed to occur through a quenching

INTRODUCTION

mechanism, whereby the POU domain of Oct-4 interferes with the ability of ETS2 to interact with the transcriptional machinery, as illustrated in Figure 4 below (92).

Figure 4. Proposed quenching mechanism for Oct4 suppression of IFN τ transcription (92).



1.6.3. Molecular regulation of endometrial receptivity

Successful implantation depends on two factors: embryo quality and endometrial receptivity. The molecular mechanisms by which the bovine endometrium becomes receptive to embryo implantation are not fully understood. During the pre-implantation period the intercaruncular endometrial glands secrete uterine histotroph under the influence of the steroid hormones progesterone and oestrogen; this is vital for development and survival of the growing embryo. Components of histotroph include growth factors, cytokines, transport proteins and other substances important for embryo development and survival. In addition, it provides a communication channel to the embryo. The proteins expressed on the luminal surface of the endometrium such as adhesion molecules, which are the first point of embryo-maternal contact, must also undergo changes. Structural changes to the endometrium must also occur, including the remodelling of the extracellular matrix to support placentation. Factors that are known to be important in the acquisition of a receptive endometrium in the bovine and other species are discussed below.

1.6.4. Cellular adhesion molecules

The surface of the luminal endometrial epithelium and trophoblast contain a glycoprotein coat called a glycocalyx (60, 80). As the glycocalyx is the contact point for maternal-embryonic contact, the components and regulation of this glycoprotein coat are likely to be important in the events leading up to and including implantation. The glycocalyx is composed of several glycoproteins that are involved in cellular adhesion, including integrins, mucins, selectins and cadherins. The expression, regulation and possible roles of these are discussed below.

1.6.4.1. Integrins and their ligands

Integrins are transmembrane glycoproteins that are composed of two non-covalently linked alpha and beta subunits (60). Integrins can act as a receptor for extracellular matrix (ECM) proteins through their extracellular domains, and can interact with the cytoskeleton through intracellular domains. This enables integrins to facilitate signal transduction between the ECM and the cytosol. Complementary expression of integrins and their ligands on the surface of the endometrium and embryo are proposed to facilitate embryonic–endometrial

attachment in a sandwich model of embryonic adhesion (60). Integrin expression patterns are, however, species-specific.

Most integrins are expressed ubiquitously throughout the cycle, but some appear to have cycle- and, in particular, implantation period-dependent expression. For example, the $\alpha1\beta1$, $\alpha4\beta1$ and $\alphaV\beta3$ integrins are expressed on the apical surface of the endometrium during the window of implantation in humans (day 20-24). In particular, the $\beta3$ subunit, which is not detected prior to day 19 in the human reproductive cycle, is more highly expressed after day 19. It has been proposed that these integrins (in particular the $\alphaV\beta3$ integrin) act as receptors for embryonic attachment, through interaction with ligands such as osteopontin and other complementary adhesion molecules expressed by the embryo (68). The human trophoblast has also been reported to express integrins that bind to ligands expressed on the endometrium, as well as expressing ligands for integrins expressed by the endometrium. The expression of integrins and their ligands is also an important regulator of implantation in other species, although the patterns of expression are different – possibly the result of differences in reproductive cycles and placentation.

In cattle, $\alphaV\beta3$ expression in endometrial tissue is present from day 0 to 15 but is absent at day 16 of the cycle in non-pregnant animals (93). In pregnant animals, however, expression is detected again on day 17 (94). The expression of the $\beta3$ subunit has been shown to be regulated by oestrogen in a cell culture system. Integrin subunits $\alpha1$, $\alpha3$, and $\alpha6$, and the ligands collagen IV and laminin are reportedly expressed in the endometrium and trophoblast from day 18 of the reproductive cycle in pregnant and non-pregnant animals. However, $\alpha1$ subunit expression is only expressed until the attachment phase. In humans, when the $\alpha1$ subunit is dimerised with the $\beta1$ subunit, it attaches to laminin and is thought to be involved in trophoblast invasion into the decidua (95). The differences in human and bovine expression patterns may reflect the relatively non-invasive nature of placentation in the latter species.

Integrins and their ligands are expressed in the endometrium and embryo surface in ovine, and are hypothesised to be important regulators of implantation (83, 96-100). However, there are no implantation- or pregnancy-related expression changes in integrins (83, 100). It

has been suggested that, rather than integrin expression, ligand expression may be altered during the implantation period.

Osteopontin (OPN/SPP1) is an ECM protein that is a member of the small integrin-binding ligand N-linked glycoprotein (SIBLING) family. OPN is involved in cell-cell adhesion and communication, cell-mediated immune responses and cell survival (93). In the human endometrium, osteopontin has been shown to be up-regulated during the window of implantation. In the ewe, progesterone has been shown to induce OPN expression in the endometrial glands during the luteal phase, with greater concentrations of OPN found in pregnant versus cycling ewes (100, 101). However, during the bovine and ovine implantation period it has recently been shown that there is no complementary expression of the $\alpha V\beta 3$ integrin and its ligand OPN. This suggests that in these species, unlike primates and rodents, the interaction of these two proteins is not involved in embryo attachment (102).

1.6.5. Selectins

Selectins are another group of glycoproteins whose expression is thought to be important in the implantation process. Selectins are known to play a role in leukocyte trans-endothelial trafficking, whereby selectins expressed on leukocytes facilitate their rolling along the vascular endothelium, which expresses selectin ligands (103). Dominguez et al 2005 (104) identified a parallel between the role of selectins and their ligands in leukocyte trafficking and their potential use in “rolling” of the blastocyst during the implantation period in humans. In support of this concept, human embryos are reported to express L-selectin and there is up-regulation of the selectin ligands *MECA79* and *HECA452* in the human endometrium during the receptive period (105).

1.6.6. Mucins

Mucins are high molecular weight glycoproteins. Members of the mucin family are reportedly involved in the regulation of implantation in various species. MUC1 is an anti-adhesive glycoprotein that contains an intracellular cytoplasmic tail and an extracellular ectoderm. It interferes with cellular adhesion through a steric hindrance (directly proportional to the length of the ectoderm) (60). In mice, *MUC1* expression is down-

regulated during the window of implantation, which is thought to facilitate embryo-endometrial interactions (82). In sheep and pigs, the expression of *MUC1* is also down-regulated at the same time as progesterone receptor down-regulation (97, 100).

However, in humans, its expression increases on ciliated cells during the window of implantation and is absent from non-ciliated cells and from uterine pinopodes during the window of implantation. This is thought to be a mechanism to direct the attachment of the embryo to uterine pinopodes. Sheddases (possibly produced by the embryo), which are capable of proteolytically degrading the mucin ectodomain, are then thought to remove the ectoderm from the site of implantation (106).

In bovines, expression of the mucin gene *MUC16* has recently reported to be down-regulated in intercaruncular endometrial tissue during the luteal phase (107). The down-regulation of *MUC16* in human pinopodes has also been demonstrated recently (108). *MUC16* has a larger extracellular ectodomain than *MUC1* and could, therefore, be considered to be more anti-adhesive than *MUC1*. Gipson et al 2008 (106) investigated the expression of both *MUC1* and *MUC16* in human endometrium biopsies, as well as assessing the effect of siRNA-mediated knockdown of *MUC1* and *MUC16* in a uterine cell line (ECC-1) on trophoblast adhesion. The results from this study indicate that *MUC16* is an anti-adhesive molecule expressed on the endometrium that acts to prevent trophoblast adhesion. These data indicate that during the receptive phase *MUC16* is down-regulated and this supports trophoblast adhesion. In comparison with *MUC1*, the expression of *MUC16* was more consistently down-regulated on endometrial pinopodes (*MUC1* was expressed on pinopodes in some biopsies studied) and the siRNA knockdown of *MUC1* did not promote adhesion of trophoblast on the endometrial cell line ECC-1.

1.6.7. GlyCAM-1

Glycosylation-dependent cell adhesion molecule 1 (GLYCAM1) is a sulfated glycoprotein that acts as a ligand for L-selectin and is involved in leukocyte-endothelial cell adhesion (101). GlyCAM-1 is expressed on the ovine endometrium and trophoectoderm, and is thought to be involved in embryonic attachment as a selectin ligand.

1.6.8. Cadherins

Cadherins are glycoproteins which have a calcium dependent cell-to-cell adhesion mechanism. In the human endometrium E-cadherin is reportedly up-regulated during the luteal phase and has been suggested as being involved in the attachment of the embryo to the endometrium (109). The expression of calcitonin (which is known to increase intracellular calcium and, therefore, regulates the expression of E-cadherin) is up-regulated by progesterone during the mid-luteal phase in humans (110).

1.6.9. SERPIN

SERPIN is a progesterone-induced, strongly basic, immunosuppressive and anti-proliferative glycoprotein present in uterine secretions (111). SERPIN has been proposed to support conceptus growth through its ability to sequester the pluripotent growth factor activin A. Because of its immunosuppressive and anti-proliferative properties, it has been hypothesized to prevent foetal allograft rejection through inhibition of lymphocyte proliferation in the uterus (111).

1.6.10. Chemokines

Several chemokines and their receptors are reportedly expressed in the uterus and trophoblast, respectively, in species such as the ovine and human. The endometrium secretes several chemokines. In particular, the ovine endometrium expresses *CXCL9*, *CXCL10* and *CXCL11* during the pre-implantation period and the ovine trophoblast expresses the receptor for these chemokines, *CXCR3* (112). The expression of the chemokines *CXCL9* and *CXCL10* are increased by IFN τ produced by the embryo, and some chemokines are also regulated by progesterone. The expression patterns of chemokines and their receptors during the implantation period suggest that they are involved in the regulation of embryo attachment.

1.6.11. Extracellular matrix proteins

The extracellular matrix (ECM) is composed of proteins such as collagen, elastin, fibronectin, fibrillin, laminin and proteoglycans (113). Implantation and placentation in the bovine requires a certain degree of ECM remodelling to enable trophoblast bi-nucleate cells and

uterine epithelial cell fusion. Components of the ECM are regulated by the expression of matrix metalloproteinases (MMP) and tissue inhibitors of metalloproteinases (TIMP). The expression of MMPs and TIMPS has been detected in human, mouse and bovine endometrium and trophoblast tissue. Their expression is affected by several growth factors and cytokines that are thought to be important in the regulation of implantation (113).

1.6.12. Cytokines and Growth Factors

1.6.12.1. LIF and M-CSF

Endometrial expression of pleiotropic cytokine *LIF* (leukaemia inhibitory factor) is crucial for implantation to occur in the mouse. The purported role of LIF in the implantation process comes from studies where wild-type embryos failed to implant in the uterus of a LIF deficient mouse, but the phenotype could be rescued through the administration of LIF (114). LIF is present in bovine uterine secretions, and receptors for LIF have been localized on the bovine embryo. The addition of bovine LIF to culture medium has also been reported to improve the growth of bovine embryos (115). Macrophage colony stimulating factor (M-CSF) regulates the proliferation and differentiation of hemopoietic stem cells into macrophages (116).

The expression of *LIF* and *MCSF* in the bovine endometrium was investigated by Oshima et al 2003 (116). *LIF* and *MCSF* expression did not increase in the pre-implantation or implantation period in the bovine endometrium, but did increase after placentation and may, therefore, have a more important role in pregnancy maintenance rather than the implantation process itself in cattle.

1.6.12.2. Interleukins

The interleukins *IL6* and *IL1* have increased expression in the endometrium during the luteal phase, suggestive of an active role in implantation. The exact role of these interleukins is, however, unclear. For Example, *IL1* receptor blockade in the mouse is reported to prevent implantation; however, mice lacking a functional *IL1* receptor have only a slight reduction in mean litter size, with no other reproductive issue being apparent (117).

1.6.12.3. Growth Hormone

Growth hormone (GH) is a known regulator of embryonic and postnatal growth (118). The ovine and bovine embryos express both GH and the GH receptor (119). Treatment of murine embryos in culture with growth hormone improves overall embryo development, suggesting its expression in the endometrium of bovines and other species may be important for embryonic development (120).

1.6.12.4. Epidermal growth factor family

Epidermal growth factor members are transmembrane proteins that are proteolytically cleaved to release their mature form into the extracellular space. Their receptors are composed of a cytoplasmic domain and an extracellular binding domain (121). Complementary expression of members of this family in the endometrium during the window of implantation and their receptors on the trophoblast surface has been demonstrated in many species, suggesting a conserved role for this family in the implantation process.

Heparin binding-epidermal growth factor (HB-EGF) is an epidermal growth factor that is up-regulated in the human and Rhesus monkey endometrium during the window of implantation (122, 123). The receptors for this protein have been localized to the trophoectoderm of the embryo. Another member of this family, transforming growth factor ($TGF\alpha$), has increased expression in the mouse and sheep uterus during the time of implantation, and the surface of the trophoectoderm expresses receptors for this factor (124, 125). In the bovine, $TGF\alpha$, $HB-EGF$ and EGF receptor are expressed on the blastocyst, and $TGF\alpha$ and EGF receptor are expressed on the endometrium during the pre-implantation period (124). These data are suggestive of an important role of the EGF ligands and their receptors in the process of implantation.

1.6.12.5. Fibroblast growth factor 2

Fibroblast growth factor 2 (FGF2) is secreted by the endometrium in the luteal phase (126). Michael et al 2006 (126) investigated the effect of FGF2 on the production of $IFN\tau$ in both a trophoectoderm cell line and in an *in vitro* derived blastocyst stage bovine embryo; FGF2 supplementation resulted in a dose-dependent increase in $IFN\tau$ mRNA and protein

expression. FGF2 supplementation resulted in a small increase in DNA synthesis in the CT-1 cell line, but had no effect on *in vitro* derived bovine blastocysts.

A recent study by Khatib et al 2008 (127) demonstrated that a previously defined SNP in the *FGF2* gene was associated with embryonic mortality. The SNP at this position had previously been linked to improved milk composition (GG genotype). In the current study the A allele was associated with decreased embryonic survival.

1.6.12.6. Vascular endothelial growth factor (VEGF)

Vascular endothelial growth factor (VEGF) stimulates angiogenesis, an important event that occurs during the process of implantation and placentation. *VEGF* and its receptors are expressed in the bovine endometrium and trophoblast during implantation (128).

1.6.12.7. Granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating-factor (GM-CSF)

Granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating-factor (GM-CSF) is a cytokine that has immunoregulatory and anti-apoptotic roles, and has been reported to improve embryo yield and quality in culture. GM-CSF has also recently been reported to increase proliferation and the expression of IFN τ in a trophoectoderm cell line (129). IFN τ in turn increases the expression of *GM-CSF* (130).

1.6.12.8. Tumor necrosis factor alpha (TNF α)

TNF α stimulates PGF2 α production through an increase in the expression of *COX2*, the enzyme responsible for the rate-limiting step in the conversion of arachidonic acid to the precursor of PGF2 α (131). Okuda et al 2004 demonstrated that IFN τ blocked the stimulatory effect of COX2 on the production of PGF2 α in the stroma. The effect of TNF α on PGF2 α production was inhibited through blocking of the COX-2 enzyme. It has been hypothesized that TNF α stimulates anti-luteolytic pulses of PGF2 α in the stroma, which is then capable of initiating the positive feedback loop necessary for luteolysis (131).

1.6.12.9. HOX-10

HOX genes are transcription factors that are primarily expressed during embryogenesis (132). However, they are also expressed in adulthood in the female reproductive tract and

are thought to be involved in the maintenance of developmental plasticity of the endometrium, enabling the structural and functional changes that occur during the reproductive cycle (133).

HOXA10 expression in the mouse reportedly affects the number of implantation sites (134) and has is important in pinopod development (135). Deletion studies in mice indicate that null females have an unreceptive endometrium.

HOXA10 has also been reported to induce the expression of uterine epithelial β 3 integrin subunit, which, as previously mentioned, is involved in the attachment of the embryo to the endometrium and is up-regulated during the window of implantation.

1.6.13. WNTs

Wingless-type MMTV integration site family members (WNTs) are a group of secreted signalling molecules homologous to the *Drosophila* segment polarity gene, *wingless* (*wg*) (136). WNT signalling has been implicated in uterine receptivity and embryo implantation in the mouse (137). Expression of genes involved in WNT signalling has also been detected in cattle and human endometrium and in the embryo during the implantation period (138). In the ovine, the expression of several genes involved in WNT signalling has been investigated (136). Hayashi et al investigated the role of WNT signalling in ovine, and demonstrated that the ovine embryo expresses all essential components of the WNT signalling pathway. In particular, *WNT7A* was reported to be an important regulator of uterine morphogenesis, receptivity and pregnancy recognition (136). The expression of *WNT7A* in the sheep is correlated with loss of progesterone receptors in the luminal epithelium of the endometrium and the production of IFN τ by the conceptus. Hayashi et al 2009 suggest that WNT signalling is involved in maternal-embryonic interactions (136, 139). IFN τ secreted by the conceptus induces expression of *WNT7A*, which in turn acts on the conceptus to promote proliferation. *DKK1*, which inhibits WNT signalling, is expressed in the endometrium.

1.6.14. MicroRNAs

MiRNAs are small non-coding RNAs that are typically between 19 and 22 nucleotides long. The reproductive axis exhibits the second highest level of specific miRNAs in the human

body (140). Microarray analysis has identified miRNAs up-regulated during the window of implantation, suggesting they may have important regulatory roles in the implantation process. A recent report by Chakrabarty et al 2007 (140) suggests *COX2* as a potential target for these up-regulated miRNAs.

1.6.15. Epigenetics

Recently, epigenetic regulation of endometrial gene expression has been highlighted as a potential mechanism involved in uterine receptivity (109). Epigenetics is defined as heritable changes in gene expression unrelated to altered DNA sequences (141, 142). These epigenetic modifications include remodelling of chromatin, through modification of DNA methylation or post-translational modification of histone tails (143). The fundamental unit of chromatin is the nucleosome. The nucleosome is an octamer composed of four core histone proteins (H3, H4, H2A, H2B) around which 147 base pairs of DNA are wrapped. Histone modifications include; acetylation, methylation, ubiquitylation, phosphorylation and sumoylation. The most commonly studied form of histone modifications are acetylation, methylation and phosphorylation (144). DNA methylation is the covalent modification of DNA through the addition of a methyl group to the cytosine ring of the DNA strand. This addition converts cytosine to 5-methylcytosine and is catalysed by DNA methyltransferases (DNMTs). There are four DNMTs that have been identified in mammals. These are: DNMT1, which maintains DNA methylation during replication by copying the DNA methylation of the old DNA strand to the newly synthesized strand. DNMT2 characterized as having weak DNMT activity *in vitro* and has been reported to methylate tRNA. DNMT3a and DNMT3b, responsible for *de novo* methylation, as they are able to target un-methylated CpG sites (145). In mammals, DNA methylation occurs at the cytosine residue of a CpG dinucleotide. DNA methylation is generally associated with inhibition of promoter activity as it can prevent transcription factor binding and is associated with a repressed chromatin state indirectly through recruitment of methyl-CpG-binding proteins (MBPs). Methylation has been highlighted as a potential regulatory mechanism in uterine receptivity. Additionally, aberrant methylation may contribute to poor fertility. The role of methylation in regulating the expression of genes involved in uterine receptivity has recently been highlighted. E-cadherin is down-regulated in some infertile women and is down-regulated in a non-receptive endometrial cell line (109, 146). Inhibiting methylation of E-cadherin in a non-

receptive endometrial cell line results in up-regulation of E-cadherin and in the cell line becoming receptive. Another gene regulated by methylation, *HOXA10*, is expressed in the endometrium and is involved in regulating endometrial receptivity. Down-regulation of *HOXA10* in women with endometriosis has recently been associated with aberrant methylation (147).

1.7. Approaches

The process of embryo implantation requires synchronous communication between the embryo and maternal system, enabling endometrial receptivity and the development of a competent embryo. As discussed earlier, the majority of pregnancy loss in bovines occurs during the pre-implantation period, when the embryo is beginning to elongate and form a close physical contact with the endometrial epithelium.

Embryo transfer experiments control to a certain extent, the contributions of the embryo itself to reproductive failures. This allows the assessment of the maternal uterine environment effect, on the pre-implantation period along with dam metabolic status and genetic parameters. The use of embryo transfer and oestrous cycle synchronization across many species has indicated that uterine environment is often the source of reproductive failures (54). Approaches to studying the uterine environment include morphological analysis of uterine tissues, analysis of uterine flushing for protein secretions, as well as protein and gene expression analyses of endometrial and embryonic tissues.

1.7.1. Morphology

Morphological assessment of the endometrial ultrastructure and embryo provides only a limited view of endometrial function and embryo development. While it can pick up on more extreme differences, it lacks the sensitivity of other techniques. For example, morphological assessment has been reported on only moderately predictive of blastocyst viability in humans (148). Also, combining this approach with gene expression studies has indicated that tissues classed as morphologically similar can often have quite dissimilar transcription profiles (149).

1.7.2. Proteomics

By detecting protein changes in uterine tissues and flushings, proteomic analysis can provide insight into the environment created by the maternal system for embryo development. In studies comparing pregnant with non-pregnant animals, the effect of the embryo's presence on uterine secretions can also be assessed. Protein arrays in particular allow the researcher to study expression levels of multiple proteins simultaneously, a promising approach that can potentially reveal interactions, both within the protein domain and with other molecules (150, 151).

1.7.3. Methylomics

Regulation of gene expression through methylation has recently been highlighted as a potential mechanism involved in attainment of uterine receptivity. DNA methylation analysis methods can be global or gene-specific. Global methylation analysis refers to measurement of the overall level of methyl-cytosines in the genome. Whereas, gene-specific methylation, quantifies methyl-cytosines at specific locations. There are several methods used for analysis of gene-specific methylation. The most reliable and commonly used method is bisulphate conversion of un-methylated cytosine residues to uracil. Bisulphite treated and untreated DNA samples can then be sequenced to determine if and where the DNA was methylated. Recently it has been demonstrated that bisulphite treatment cannot distinguish between methylated and hydroxy-methylated DNA, and that PCR amplification of bisulphite treated hydroxy-methylated DNA can stall amplification (152). Therefore, results of experiments using bisulphite treated DNA need to be assessed with caution. Alternatively, PCR amplification with methylation specific primers could be performed to assess methylation status. Other high-throughput approaches for gene-specific methylation detection include base specific cleavage followed by MALDI-TOF mass spectrometry (153), and next generation sequencing technologies. An alternative approach to bisulphite treatment is affinity purification of methylated DNA (154). This can be achieved using a monoclonal antibody against 5-methylcytosine to isolate methylated DNA. To quantify DNA methylation, a DNA sample is split into two samples. One sample is used for affinity purification and labelled with a fluorescent dye, and the other sample is labelled with an alternative fluorescent dye. The samples can then be co-hybridized to a tiling

microarray and differences in the fluorescence can be used to determine where methylation occurs. This approach is higher-throughput than bisulphite techniques; but there are some limitations. For example, methylated CpG rich sequences give higher enrichments than methylated CpG poor sequences (155).

1.7.4. Genomics

Genomics provides an opportunity to assess the regulation of implantation at the level of the gene. There are a variety of experimental approaches to studying gene level uterine function. Commonly, candidate genes thought to be involved in a particular biological process have been investigated through quantitative real time PCR and sequencing to gain insight into a particular function. Real time PCR is highly sensitive and can detect subtle differences in transcription level, but is inherently throughput limited. In practice, only a limited number of genes can be analysed concurrently using this technique. Other gene-based approaches include genotyping assays using SNP chips. Array-based technologies like these provide the opportunity to study multiple genes at once, and are thus more powerful as a discovery tool than the candidate gene approach. More recently next generation sequencing has been utilised to quantify genome-wide gene expression. The advantage of sequencing RNA (RNA-seq) is that there is the potential to quantify all transcript variants and identify sequence variants (156).

Alternatively, QTL mapping provides a slightly different approach to selecting candidate genes.

1.7.4.1. QTL mapping

The mapping of particular traits to an area on a chromosome provides relatively precise identification of important regulatory regions for that trait. QTL analysis can be used to identify candidate genes in this way, which can then be investigated in terms of gene expression and genotyping assays in combination with association for a particular trait. More recently, QTL mapping has been combined with gene expression data to identify genetic variation that underpins gene expression. This has been termed an expression QTL (eQTL) (157-159).

1.7.4.2. Microarray technology

Microarray analysis enables the assessment of function of thousands of genes by measuring the expression of their transcripts. This tool provides a global view of gene expression in a given cell or tissue at a particular point in time under specified conditions (160). Global gene expression analysis, where gene expression of a large proportion of the transcriptome is measured, provides a powerful discovery tool compared to the more focused candidate gene approach, and can often be used in conjunction with QTL analysis to provide further focus on a particular gene or group of genes (161, 162).

1.7.4.3. Types of arrays

Microarray technology has improved significantly over the past 10 years. Current technologies are highly reproducible as confirmed by validation using the more sensitive quantitative real time PCR technologies. There are various types of microarrays including commercially available microarrays available for the study of gene expression. Currently there are two major commercially available bovine microarrays, produced by Affymetrix and Agilent respectively. The two-colour Agilent microarray system developed by Agilent and ViaLactia Biosciences uses an oligonucleotide-based printing technology, and contains 44 thousand 60-mer probes consisting of two identical 22 thousand probe sets. The Affymetrix GeneChip® Bovine Genome Array on the other hand contains 25-mer oligonucleotide probes for approximately 23,000 bovine transcripts, and was developed from publicly available sequence information. A brief explanation of available array types and considerations when choosing a particular platform follows.

1.7.4.4. cDNA versus oligonucleotide

Microarray probes are typically either synthetic oligonucleotides or cDNA fragments. Probe sequences used must be unique, and have minimal cross hybridization with related sequences. Also, the choice of probe sequences should form a comprehensive representation of the genome. cDNA fragments are commonly used in a non-commercial setting. However, cDNA isolated from bacteria or clone sets can often be compromised due to issues such as mis-annotation and contamination. Probes made from cDNA clones are also limited to the available clones (163). In contrast, oligonucleotides can be custom made

for any known sequence, and are only limited by our current knowledge of an organism's genome. Given the new high-throughput sequencing technologies, this is becoming less of a problem. Synthetic oligonucleotides are also more reliable than cDNA clones in terms of mis-annotation and contamination. Oligonucleotide probe design is one area that requires significant resources. Given that oligonucleotides are much shorter in length than a typical cDNA probe, they require careful design to minimise cross hybridisation (164). However, there are many available commercially produced microarray platforms for commonly studied species such as the bovine, and in the case of less commonly used species there are carefully designed tools that enable efficient oligonucleotide design such as Agilent's earray.

1.7.4.5. One colour versus two colour

Microarrays come in two forms with respect to hybridization of a sample – one colour and two colour arrays. One colour based microarrays rely on high quality arrays with low array-to-array variability. One example of this approach is the Affymetrix array platform, which uses a synthetic short oligonucleotide on silicon wafers for single sample hybridization.. An alternative is the two colour based microarray. This type of array is inherently comparative and gives a relative expression value. The power in this type of approach is the ability to control for array-to-array variation in the form of a reference design (for example, where all samples are hybridized to a reference sample) or to hybridize two samples to one array, making it a cost effective option. One obvious limitation of this approach is the need to design the hybridization scheme efficiently in order to answer a particular experimental question, an issue which is not relevant with one colour microarrays (165). Another issue that is sometimes cited as a limitation in two colour designs is the effect of dye bias of the two different dyes. Dye bias occurs when the incorporation of a particular dye may influence the expression reading for that dye (166). However, this problem can be somewhat rectified through the use of post labelling. The incorporation of a modified nucleotide during in vitro transcription followed by dye coupling to the modified nucleotide (where coupling is not biased towards either dye) can reduce the effects of dye bias. Other ways to reduce dye bias include normalisation procedure and the use of a reference design (167).

1.8. Conclusion

In order to understand why high-producing dairy cows have reduced fertility, it is critical to understand the regulatory mechanisms surrounding the implantation process. This review has surveyed the current state of knowledge regarding reproduction in bovines, and has highlighted gaps in this knowledge meriting further attention and research. Of particular interest are the molecular events occurring during the pre-implantation period, where high pregnancy loss rates are observed. There are various potential avenues for future research into the process of implantation, and one of the most promising is application of microarray technology to discover differences in gene expression and methylation in various reproductive tissues at different points in the reproductive process. Understanding the mechanisms behind these expression changes carries great potential for improving fertility rates in bovines and other species, with associated benefits for both farmers and the animals themselves.

Chapter 2. OPTIMISATION OF METHODOLOGIES FOR DETECTION OF GENE EXPRESSION IN BOVINE TISSUES

This chapter was published as:

WALKER C.G., MEIER S., MITCHELL M.D., ROCHE J.R., LITTLEJOHN M: Evaluation of real-time PCR endogenous control genes for analysis of gene expression in bovine endometrium. BMC Mol Biol 2009, 10:100.

I developed the methods, performed the experimental work and statistical analysis and wrote the manuscript. The other authors contributed to the development of methods and experimental design and critical analysis of the manuscript.

2.1. Background

Quantitative real-time reverse transcription PCR (RT-PCR) is an extremely sensitive technique that allows the precise measurement of gene expression across more than seven orders of magnitude (168, 169). RT-PCR is often considered the gold standard for quantifying gene expression, and is commonly used to validate techniques with greater throughput but less overall sensitivity, such as microarray analysis (170-172). RT-PCR relies on the use of fluorescent dyes to quantify transcript amplification, with the amplification cycle number at which these dyes/transcripts are detected (above background) giving an indication as to the relative abundance of the target molecules. The sensitivity of RT-PCR makes it a powerful tool for gene expression measurement, especially when sample quantities are limited or a transcript is expressed at a low level. However, this sensitivity also means that a great deal of care must be taken with regards to experimental design and implementation of the procedure.

When designing an experiment to evaluate gene expression in a group of samples, a number of critical factors must be kept constant. These include RNA extraction, DNase treatments, and cDNA synthesis. Normalisation of RT-PCR results is required to control inter-sample differences that may arise as a result of these sample processing steps, and ensure the gene expression of target transcripts are robustly quantifiable (173, 174).

The most common method for normalising RT-PCR data involves the use of one or more endogenous control genes. An ideal endogenous control gene is one that is stably expressed

within the samples to be compared, regardless of tissue differences, experimental conditions, or treatments. Choosing an endogenous control gene to normalise gene expression data is one of the most crucial steps in the experimental design. Genes used as endogenous controls in RT-PCR experiments are often chosen with little prior knowledge of their expression over the experimental conditions examined, and are often selected arbitrarily from a pool of commonly used endogenous control genes such as GAPDH, and β -actin (175). The most widely used endogenous control gene in studies of endometrial gene expression is *GAPDH* (176-179). However, the suitability of *GAPDH* as an endogenous control gene has recently come into question, especially due to its potential regulation in a wide variety of physiological states (180), making it a questionable choice for RT-PCR normalisation (181).

Over the past three decades, genetic selection for milk production has resulted in a significant decline in dairy cattle fertility (1). The fertilisation rate in dairy cattle is around 90% and does not differ between low-moderate and high-producing animals. However, the calving rate in lower producing animals is approximately 55%, whereas in high-producing animals this rate is approximately 35%. Pregnancy losses are thought to occur primarily during the pregnancy recognition/pre-implantation period (5), making studies of endometrial gene expression critical to further understanding of pregnancy establishment, recognition and maintenance within the bovine reproductive cycle.

The primary aim of this study was to identify suitable endogenous control genes for analysis of endometrial tissues from pregnant and cycling bovines. This study also aimed to investigate the potential use of microarray data analysis for identification of novel endogenous control genes, and the effect of endogenous control gene selection on the calculated expression of a target gene.

A total of 15 candidate endogenous control genes were analysed in 44 samples representing two different tissues (intercaruncular and caruncular) from 22 animals. These animals were either pregnant or cycling at day 17 of the reproductive cycle, and represented Holstein-Friesian cows from two divergent genetic backgrounds - North American (NA), and New Zealand (NZ).

Two strategies were employed to identify the candidates. Five genes were selected on the basis that they had been previously used as housekeeping genes (182-184), and an additional 10 novel genes were derived from a microarray experiment based around the same 44 samples used in the current analysis. Genespring GX software was used to generate a list through filtering on expression stability across the 44 samples. This list was subjected to GeNorm (185) and Normfinder (186) analysis to identify the 10 most suitable genes. The suitability of all 15 genes was then tested through statistical analyses, including a comparison of expression stability as determined by GeNorm and Normfinder algorithms. The effect of using these endogenous control genes was then evaluated using relative quantification of a gene known to be differentially expressed in the study.

2.2. Methods

All animal manipulations were carried out with the approval of the Ruakura Animal Ethics Committee (Hamilton, New Zealand). This work was conducted at No 5 Dairy, DairyNZ Ltd (Hamilton, New Zealand).

2.2.1. Sample information

Endometrial tissue samples (intercaruncular and caruncular) were obtained immediately post-mortem from 22 Holstein-Friesian dairy cows. The exact details for sample information and collection are described in Meier et al 2009 (187). Briefly, animals had oestrous cycles synchronised, with half of the animals receiving a blastocyst stage embryo at day 7 of the oestrous cycle. Endometrial samples were obtained post-mortem from each animal at day 17 of the reproductive cycle. The animals consisted of 12 pregnant and 10 cycling, further divided into North American (NA) and New Zealand (NZ) genetic ancestry (Table 4). This genetic strain model was chosen because NA cows have been reported to have poorer reproductive performance than NZ cows (188).

Table 2. Tissue categories. Two different tissue types each represented by four different groups of Holstein Friesians.

| Tissue type | Pregnant | | Cycling | |
|-----------------|-------------|----------------|-------------|----------------|
| | New Zealand | North American | New Zealand | North American |
| Intercaruncular | 6 | 6 | 5 | 5 |
| Caruncular | 6 | 6 | 5 | 5 |

2.2.2. RNA extraction

Endometrial tissue was homogenised in Qiagen buffer RLT (QIAGEN GmbH, QIAGEN, Hilden, Germany) using FastPrep Lysing Matrix D tubes in a FastPrep instrument (MP Biomedicals, Solon, OH).

Total RNA was extracted using a Qiagen RNeasy kit (QIAGEN). All samples were DNase treated using the Ambion DNA-free kit (Ambion, Austin, TX) according to the manufacturer's instructions. RNA quantity was determined by spectrophotometry in a Nanodrop ND-1000 (Nanodrop Technologies, Wilmington, DE). RNA integrity was checked using the Agilent 2100 Bioanalyzer with a RNA 6000 Nano LabChip kit (Agilent Technologies, Palo Alto, CA).

2.2.3. cDNA synthesis

One µg of an endometrial RNA sample was used for cDNA synthesis using the Invitrogen Superscript III Supermix kit (Invitrogen Corporation, Carlsbad, California). Total RNA was reverse transcribed according to the manufacturer's instructions using a final concentration of 27µM of random pentadecamers primers. Briefly, RNA and random primers were mixed and denatured at 65 C for 5 minutes, followed by 1 minute on ice. Annealing buffer and Superscript/RNase was added to samples; these were then incubated for 10 minutes at 25 C (primer annealing), followed by 50 minutes at 50 C, and finally 5 minutes at 85 C to inactivate the enzyme. Reverse transcription (RT) negative controls were performed to test for the presence of genomic DNA contamination in RNA samples. Duplicate experimental samples were processed for cDNA synthesis as described above, but without the inclusion of the reverse transcriptase enzyme. Amplification was then tested for all genes using RT-PCR followed by assessment on a 3% agarose gel. No amplification was found in any of these samples.

2.2.4. Candidate endogenous control genes

Fifteen potential endogenous control genes were selected either from a literature search or were identified from a microarray study through statistical analysis using Genespring GX (Agilent Technologies) software in combination with the GeNorm (185) and Normfinder (186) algorithms.

Briefly, Genespring GX software was used to analyse an array data set (Agilent 44k 60-mer oligonucleotide bovine array) representing 44 bovine endometrial samples collected as described above. All array data had undergone standard quality control and statistical analysis, including filtering on flags (present or marginal in all samples) and filtering on raw expression level of 200 to obtain reliable data. A list of 27 genes were derived from this dataset by filtering on normalised expression level (upper limit 1.2 and lower limit 0.833) to obtain genes that had stable expression across all 44 samples. This dataset was further analysed using the Microsoft Excel applets GeNorm and Normfinder. These programs were used to determine the 10 most stably expressed genes in the array data set.

2.2.5. Quantitative Real-Time PCR

Real-time PCR using the Roche Lightcycler 480 (Roche) was performed on 15 candidate endogenous control genes for each of the 44 bovine endometrial samples using the Roche real-time PCR master mix (Lightcycler 480 Probes Master) in combination with Roche Universal Probe Library (UPL) assays. Assays were designed to publicly available bovine gene sequences (NCBI) using Roche UPL design software (ProbeFinder, v.2.45). All assays were designed to span an intron-exon boundary to prevent amplification of DNA. The primer and probe sequences are presented in Table 5.

The PCR reaction volume was 10 μ L consisting of 0.5 μ M of each primer and 0.1 μ M of probe. Standard cycling conditions were used [95 C for 10 minutes, (95 C for 10 seconds, 60 C for 30 seconds) x 50 cycles, 40 C for 40 seconds].

To quantify gene expression, cDNA was diluted 100-fold for all genes except *ACTR1A*, *DNAJC17*, *HDAC1*, *RANBP10*, and the target gene *OXTR* where cDNA was diluted 10-fold.

Each PCR run included a no-template control with water added instead of cDNA, as well as a RT negative control for each gene. Triplicate measurements were performed for all samples and standard curves. All samples for each gene were run on the same plate.

The Roche Lightcycler 480 software was used to perform quantification analysis of gene expression using the relative standard curve second derivative maximum analysis method, a non-linear regression line method. A six point relative standard curve of serial dilutions of

cDNA was used with an estimated starting concentration of 1.0 and final concentration of 1.6E-03.

2.2.6. Relative quantification of OXTR

The Roche Lightcycler 480 Software was used to perform advanced relative quantification analysis of *OXTR* gene expression. *SUZ12*, *UXT* and *GAPDH* were each used as a reference for the quantification of *OXTR* expression. Relative quantification was also performed using the normalisation factor of the two most stably expressed genes identified through GeNorm analysis (*SUZ12* and *ZNF131*). Normalisation factors were calculated by taking the geometric mean of the two genes for each sample.

2.2.7. Data analysis

Statistical analyses were performed using the Excel applets GeNorm (version 3.5) (185) and Normfinder (186) to estimate expression stability of the candidate endogenous control genes. GeNorm requires expression data to be input as concentrations determined via quantification, taking into consideration PCR efficiencies (Table 3). The program then estimates the most stable genes based upon pairwise comparisons of sample variability. The two most stable genes are identified and a normalisation factor calculated. Normfinder analyses the stability of the candidate genes taking into consideration inter-group variability. The program then ranks genes based on a stability value, with the lowest value indicating the most stably expressed gene. Significance tests were also performed on the data. Microsoft Excel was used to perform T-tests (with Bonferroni multiple testing correction applied) to test for significant differences between the means, and F-tests were used to assess differences in variance between experimental groups for each gene. ANOVA was also used to test for any significant difference in the means (GenSTAT). Pearson correlation calculation was used to assess the correlation of the microarray reported expression for the target gene (*OXTR*) and the RT-PCR reported expression.

Table 3. Characteristics of gene specific real-time PCR assays. Roche Universal probe library assays were designed for 15 candidate endogenous control genes including 10 experimentally derived genes, five commonly used genes and one target gene – *OXTR*.

| Experimentally derived genes | | | | | |
|-------------------------------------|------------------|--------------------------------------|---|---------------------------|-----------------------|
| Gene symbol | Accession | | | Amplicon size (bp) | PCR efficiency |
| <i>DNAJ17</i> ¹ | NM_001046276 | Left primer Right Primer Probe | TCTGAAGATTTCTGGTTGGA CTCTCGGACACCACTGAGC #57:GGCCCCAG | 90 | 1.92 |
| <i>HDAC1</i> ² | NM_001037444 | Left primer Right Primer Probe | GGATGAGAAAAGAGAAAGATCCAGA TTCTTGCTTCTTCTCCTTGTT #35:AGAAGAGGA | 76 | 1.53 |
| <i>RANBP10</i> ³ | NM_001098125 | Left primer Right Primer Probe | CTCAACAGCGCCATTTTAGA CCATGAGCCGTAGACATTCA #37:TGCCCTGG | 94 | 1.81 |
| <i>CNOT7</i> ⁴ | NM_001034312 | Left primer Right Primer Probe | GATAGGACCGCAGCATCAG CCACAATATTTGGCATCATCA #100:GCTCACAG | 111 | 1.82 |
| <i>ACTR1A</i> ⁵ | XM_879421 | Left primer Right Primer Probe | TATCTGCACCGCAGGAGAG CCTTCTTAGAGACCCACATCTTCT #130:CTGGACAC | 96 | 1.54 |
| <i>BBS2</i> ⁶ | NM_001038160 | Left primer Right Primer Probe | GAGCAGGTCATCTGCGTGT TCCCCTCCTAAGAAGAAGCTGT #150:TGCTGTTC | 132 | 1.9 |
| <i>SUZ12</i> ⁷ | XM_582605 | Left primer Right Primer Probe | GAACACCTATCACACATTCTTGT TAGAGGCGTTGTGTCCACT #150:GAACAGCA | 130 | 1.99 |
| <i>ZNF131</i> ⁸ | NM_001101218 | Left primer Right Primer Probe | AGAAAGAAGCTTTATGAATGTCAGG GTTTATCTCCAGTGTGTATCACCA #33:AGCTGGGA | 94 | 1.9 |
| <i>SLC30A6</i> ⁹ | NM_001075766 | Left primer Right Primer Probe | CAGTTGGACAACTTATCAGAGAGG ATGCTCATTTGCGACTTCCA #58:GGATGGAG | 66 | 1.9 |
| <i>C2ORF29</i> ¹⁰ | XM_582695 | Left primer Right Primer Probe | CCTTCAAGAGCCCCCTGT GGGTCTTTTCCAACCTCTCC #73:TCCTCAGC | 64 | 1.96 |
| Literature derived genes | | | | | |
| <i>RPS9</i> ¹¹ | NM_001101152 | Left primer Right Primer Probe | TGAGGATTTCTGGAGAGACG ATGTTACCACCTGCTTGC #138:ATCCACCA | 126 | 1.97 |
| <i>UXT</i> ¹² | NM_001037471 | Left primer Right Primer Probe | AACTTCTTCGTTGACACAGTGG CTGTGAGGAGACTGCTTACG #29:GGCAGAAG | 130 | 2.01 |
| <i>GAPDH</i> ¹³ | NM_001034034 | Left primer Right Primer Probe | GAAGCTCGTCATCAATGGAAA CCACTTGATGTTGGCAGGAT #9:CATCACCA | 67 | 1.94 |
| <i>PPIA</i> ¹⁴ | NM_178320 | Left primer Right Primer Probe | GTCAACCCACCGTGTCT TTCTGCTGTCTTTGGAACCTTG #152:GACGGCGA | 99 | 1.94 |
| <i>RPS15A</i> ¹⁵ | NM_001037443 | Left primer Right Primer Probe | TCAGCCCTAGATTTGATGTGC GCCAGCTGAGGTTGTGAGTA #32:CTGCTCCC | 104 | 1.85 |
| Gene of interest | | | | | |
| <i>OXTR</i> ¹⁶ | NM_174134 | Left primer Right Primer Probe | CGTGCAGATGTGGAGTGTCT TTGCAGCAGCTGTTGAGG #162:TCCTGGC | 96 | 1.99 |

¹ DnaJ (Hsp40) homolog, subfamily C, member 17. ² histone deacetylase 1. ³ RAN binding protein 10. ⁴ CCR4-NOT transcription complex, subunit 7. ⁵ ARP1 actin-related protein 1 homolog A, contractin alpha (yeast). ⁶ Bardet-Biedl syndrome 2. ⁷ suppressor of zeste 12 homolog (Drosophila). ⁸ zinc finger protein 131. ⁹ solute carrier family 30 (zinc transporter), member. ¹⁰ LOC506268 similar to Uncharacterized protein C2orf29. ¹¹ ribosomal protein S9. ¹² Ubiquitously-expressed transcript. ¹³ glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate dehydrogenase. ¹⁴ peptidylprolyl isomerase A (cyclophilin A). ¹⁵ ribosomal protein S15a. ¹⁶ Oxytocin receptor

2.3. Results

2.3.1. Summary statistics

Microarray analysis of the 44 endometrial samples revealed 27 transcripts with a high degree of expression stability (filtering on expression level - upper limit 1.2, lower limit 0.833). GeNorm and Normfinder were utilised to identify the 10 most stably expressed transcripts for further analysis. For RT-PCR design, full length transcripts were identified by querying microarray probe sequences against the bovine genome (Btau3.1) using NCBI BLAST (<http://blast.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/Blast.cgi>).

Gene expression levels of the candidate endogenous control genes (expressed in Cq values) are displayed in Table 4 and Figure 5. Cq values for sample replicates had very low variability with a mean intra-assay coefficient of variation (CV) of 0.41%. All genes had low overall variability, with the Cq range between 1.06 and 2.04 cycles, standard deviations ranging from 0.25 to 0.53 cycles, and CV values ranging from 0.87 to 1.48% (Table 4). Significance calculations between gene expression data for pregnant and cycling animals were performed on Cq and relative concentration values, as estimated through absolute quantification using the Roche LC480 software. No significant differences ($P > 0.05$) in means or variances (Cq or concentration) between pregnant and cycling endometrial tissues were apparent for any candidate genes (except *BBS2*, which had a p-value of 0.04 (F-test) for variance between pregnant and cycling animals). The means and variances between the two different strains of Holstein-Friesians also lacked significance (data not shown). All genes tested except two (*HDAC1* and *ACTR1A*) had efficiencies above 1.8.

Cqs and relative concentration variances between the two different tissue types showed no significant differences, however means were significantly different for all genes, except *RPS15A* ($P = 0.39$ (T-test), $P = 0.032$ (ANOVA)).

Figure 5. Expression levels of candidate endogenous control genes in pregnant (P) and cycling (Cy) endometrial tissue samples. Values are given as crossing point (Cq) cycle numbers. Boxes represent the lower and upper quartiles with medians; whiskers illustrate the maximum and minimums of the samples. There were no significant differences ($P>0.05$) between the Cq means (T-test) or variances (F-test) of pregnant and cycling animals for any genes tested (except the variance of BBS2, $P=0.039$).

OPTIMISATION OF METHODOLOGIES FOR DETECTION OF GENE EXPRESSION IN BOVINE TISSUES

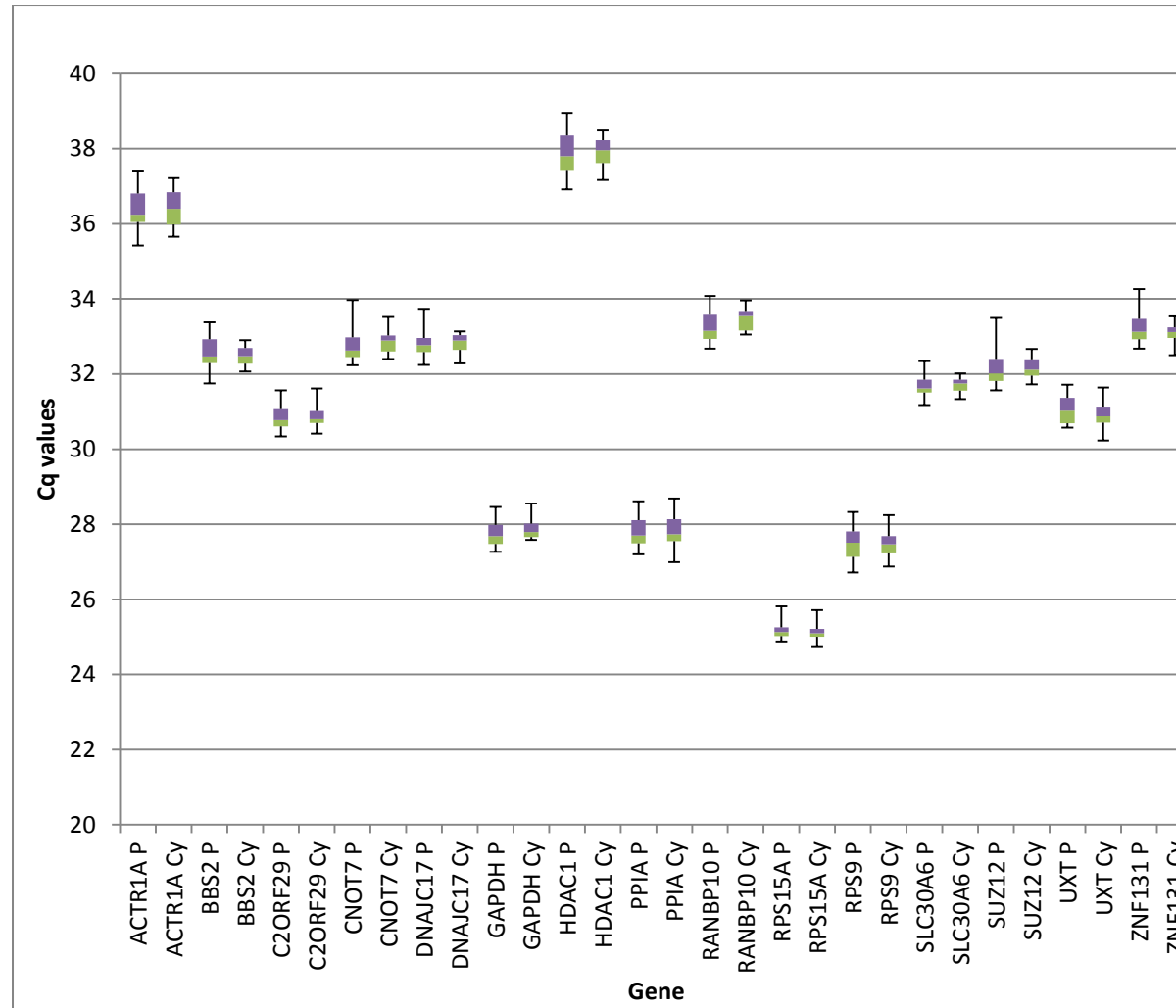


Table 4. Crossing point (Cq) values and statistics for 15 candidate endogenous control genes assayed across 44 bovine endometrial samples.

.

OPTIMISATION OF METHODOLOGIES FOR DETECTION OF GENE EXPRESSION IN BOVINE TISSUES

| Gene Symbol | Mean Cq | std dev | %CV | Min Cq | Median Cq | Max Cq | Range Cq |
|--------------------|----------------|----------------|------------|---------------|------------------|---------------|-----------------|
| <i>ACTR1A</i> | 36.4 | 0.53 | 1.45 | 35.42 | 36.27 | 37.39 | 1.97 |
| <i>BBS2</i> | 32.53 | 0.35 | 1.07 | 31.75 | 32.47 | 33.37 | 1.62 |
| <i>C2ORF29</i> | 30.84 | 0.3 | 0.98 | 30.34 | 30.78 | 31.62 | 1.28 |
| <i>CNOT7</i> | 32.8 | 0.39 | 1.19 | 32.23 | 32.76 | 33.97 | 1.74 |
| <i>DNAJC17</i> | 32.83 | 0.32 | 0.96 | 32.24 | 32.85 | 33.74 | 1.49 |
| <i>GAPDH</i> | 27.81 | 0.34 | 1.21 | 27.27 | 27.76 | 28.55 | 1.28 |
| <i>HDAC1</i> | 37.88 | 0.49 | 1.3 | 36.92 | 37.93 | 38.96 | 2.04 |
| <i>PPIA</i> | 27.81 | 0.41 | 1.46 | 26.99 | 27.72 | 28.68 | 1.69 |
| <i>RANBP10</i> | 33.36 | 0.37 | 1.11 | 32.68 | 33.33 | 34.08 | 1.4 |
| <i>RPS15A</i> | 25.16 | 0.25 | 1.01 | 24.75 | 25.12 | 25.81 | 1.06 |
| <i>RPS9</i> | 27.47 | 0.41 | 1.48 | 26.71 | 27.5 | 28.33 | 1.62 |
| <i>SLC30A6</i> | 31.7 | 0.28 | 0.87 | 31.18 | 31.67 | 32.34 | 1.16 |
| <i>SUZ12</i> | 32.16 | 0.39 | 1.21 | 31.56 | 32.1 | 33.49 | 1.93 |
| <i>UXT</i> | 30.99 | 0.35 | 1.12 | 30.23 | 30.96 | 31.72 | 1.49 |
| <i>ZNF131</i> | 33.17 | 0.36 | 1.08 | 32.5 | 33.12 | 34.26 | 1.76 |

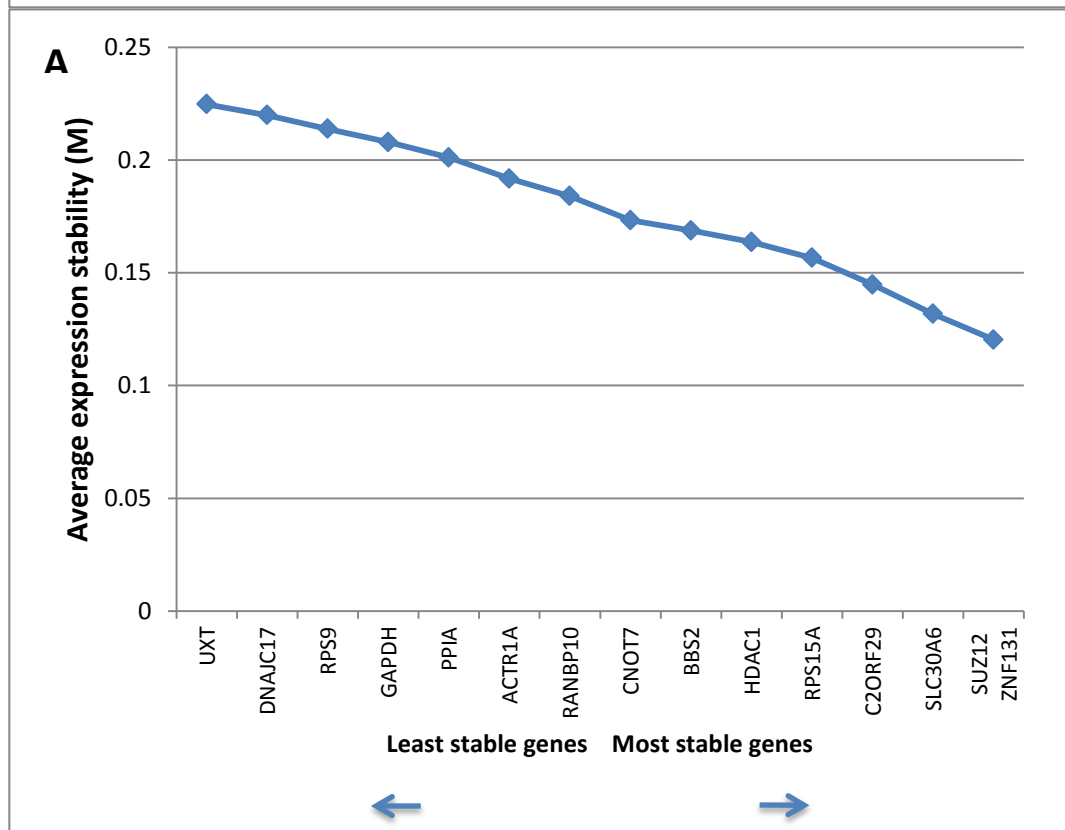
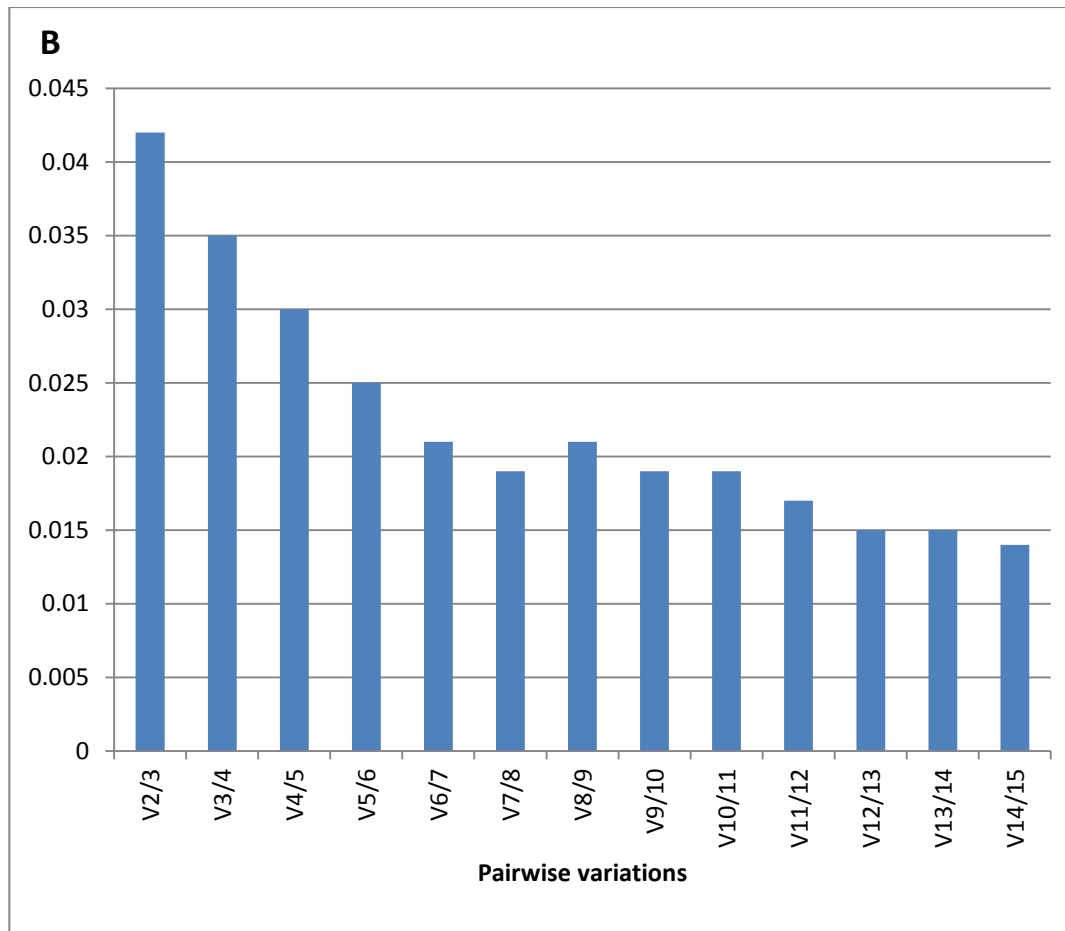
Table 5. Stability ranking of candidate endogenous control genes from Normfinder and GeNorm analyses. Normfinder rankings of genes through analysis of inter- and intra-group variability (groups defined include pregnancy status, tissue type and cow genetic strain).
GeNorm rankings of genes based on pairwise analysis of expression stability.

| Rank | Normfinder | | GeNorm | |
|------|----------------|-----------|----------------|-----------|
| | Gene Symbol | Stability | Gene Symbol | Stability |
| 1 | <i>SUZ12</i> | 0.043 | <i>SUZ12</i> | 0.12 |
| 2 | <i>C2ORF29</i> | 0.053 | <i>ZNF131</i> | 0.12 |
| 3 | <i>HDAC1</i> | 0.061 | <i>SLC30A6</i> | 0.132 |
| 4 | <i>SLC30A6</i> | 0.062 | <i>C2ORF29</i> | 0.145 |
| 5 | <i>CNOT7</i> | 0.066 | <i>RPS15A</i> | 0.157 |
| 6 | <i>ZNF131</i> | 0.071 | <i>HDAC1</i> | 0.164 |
| 7 | <i>BBS2</i> | 0.071 | <i>BBS2</i> | 0.169 |
| 8 | <i>RPS15A</i> | 0.077 | <i>CNOT7</i> | 0.173 |
| 9 | <i>RPS9</i> | 0.078 | <i>RANBP10</i> | 0.184 |
| 10 | <i>ACTR1A</i> | 0.08 | <i>ACTR1A</i> | 0.192 |
| 11 | <i>RANBP10</i> | 0.082 | <i>PPIA</i> | 0.201 |
| 12 | <i>GAPDH</i> | 0.083 | <i>GAPDH</i> | 0.208 |
| 13 | <i>UXT</i> | 0.084 | <i>RPS9</i> | 0.214 |
| 14 | <i>DNAJC17</i> | 0.085 | <i>DNAJC17</i> | 0.22 |
| 15 | <i>PPIA</i> | 0.086 | <i>UXT</i> | 0.225 |

2.3.2. Expression stability testing of candidate genes

To further analyse the suitability of the candidate genes for use as endogenous controls for bovine endometrial tissues, expression stability was assessed using the GeNorm (185) and Normfinder (186) algorithms. GeNorm rankings for the 15 genes tested are presented in Table 5 and Figure 6. GeNorm identified *SUZ12* and *ZNF131* as the most stably expressed genes of the 15 candidates. Four of the five most stable genes were those derived from microarray data; the other was *RPS15A*, which was selected from the literature. By contrast, four of the five least stable genes were chosen from the literature, including *GAPDH*. The most stably expressed gene identified by Normfinder was *SUZ12* (Table 5), which was also one of the two most stable genes identified in the GeNorm analysis. The best combination of genes identified by Normfinder was *SUZ12* and *C2ORF29*. The five most stably expressed genes according to Normfinder consisted entirely of microarray-derived genes, while the least stable five contained three out of five genes selected from the literature, again including *GAPDH*. The comparative ranking of all genes for both GeNorm and Normfinder algorithm analyses is displayed in Table 5.

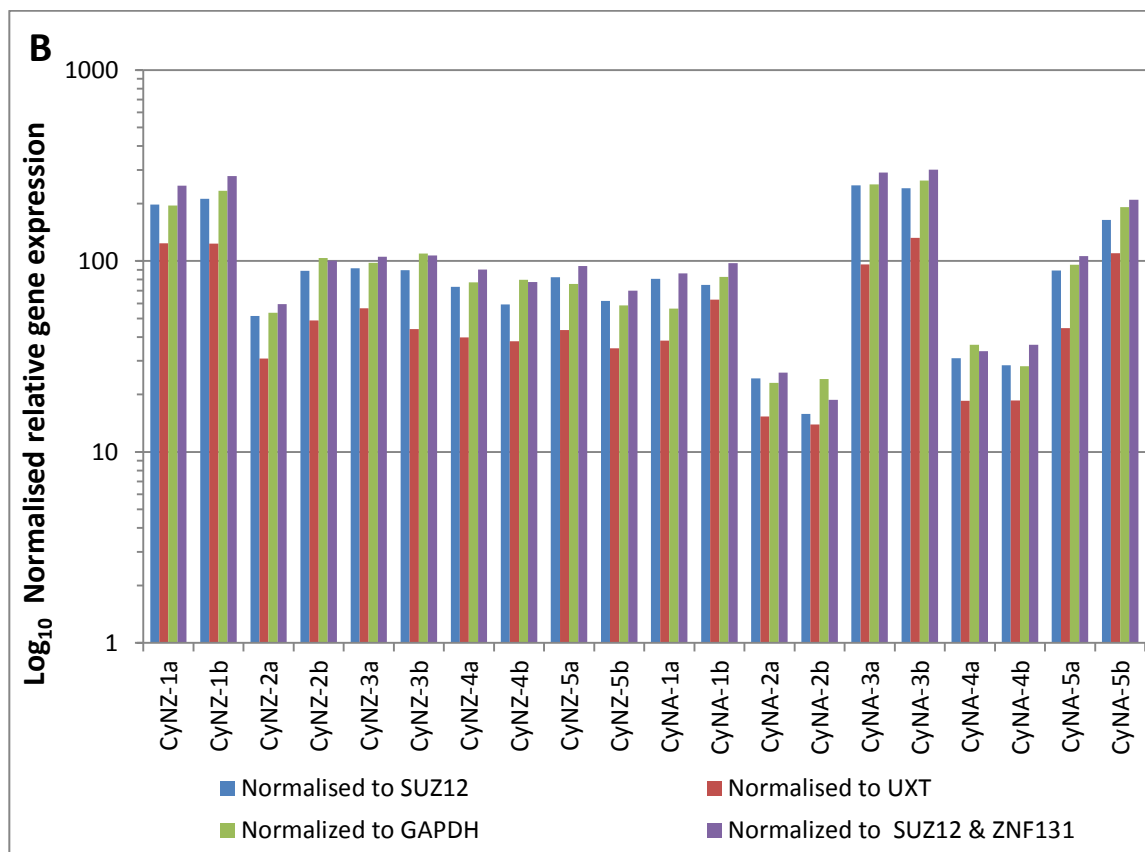
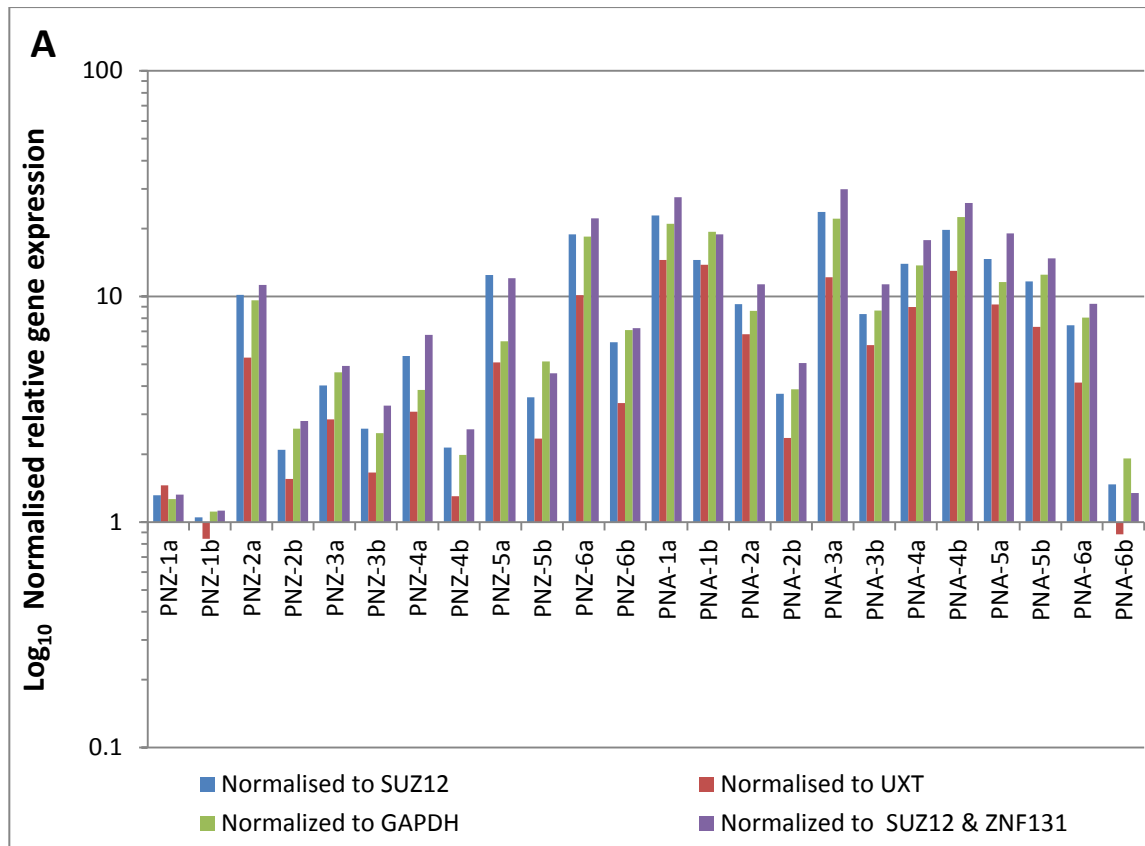
Figure 6. GeNorm output. GeNorm was used to determine the most stably expressed gene for use as normalisers and how many genes needed to be used for accurate normalisation. A: Average expression stability value (M) for candidate endogenous control genes in bovine endometrial tissue samples. The M-value threshold for stability of a gene according to GeNorm is 1.5. The most stable genes as determined through analysis of the pairwise variation of each gene with all other genes were *SUZ12* and *ZNF131*. B: GeNorm output used to determine the optimal number of endogenous control genes for normalisation in bovine endometrial tissue samples. GeNorm calculates the minimum number of genes required for accurate normalisation. In this case, two genes were sufficient ($V2/3 = 0.04$). The number of genes necessary for accurate normalisation is defined as the point at which the addition of a gene has a non-significant effect on the calculation of the normalisation factor, the threshold for a non-significant difference being 0.15.



2.3.3. Effect of endogenous control gene on target gene relative quantification

OXTR expression was significantly greater in cycling than in pregnant cows regardless of the endogenous control gene used (Figure 7, ANOVA, $P < 0.01$). The use of different endogenous control genes had no effect on *OXTR* expression differences in these group comparisons. However, there were differences in the normalised *OXTR* expression values that were inconsistent across the 44 samples, depending on which endogenous control genes were employed.

Figure 7. Relative gene expression results for *OXTR* in each sample when normalised with endogenous control genes of different stability in each pregnant (A) and cycling (B) animal. These graphs show calculated relative expression values for *OXTR* when normalised to the most stable gene (*SUZ12*), two of the least stable genes (*UXT* and *GAPDH*), and to the two best genes according to GeNorm analysis (*SUZ12* and *ZNF131*), with the latter using a normalisation factor calculated from the GeNorm analysis. (Pregnant = P, cycling =Cy,caruncular=a, intercaruncular=b,)



2.4. Discussion

Endogenous control genes identified through microarray analysis were more stably expressed than commonly used endogenous control genes. While almost all endogenous control genes were not differentially expressed between pregnant and cycling animals or between the different strains of dairy cow, the genes identified through microarray analysis were the most stably expressed. This data provides support for the use of microarray datasets to identify suitable endogenous control genes. The results also highlight the importance of endogenous control gene selection when comparing across tissue types. All genes tested were differentially expressed between tissues (except *RPS15A*). The differences in means calculated between tissue subtypes likely reflect the distinct morphological and functional differences between caruncular and intercaruncular endometrium, which relate to their respective roles in reproduction. The 'caruncles' of the endometrium are specialised projections that are the site of embryo attachment. Caruncles become highly vascularised, and are the major site for small molecule and gaseous exchange. In comparison, intercaruncular tissue is highly glandular and responsible for early nourishment of the embryo through secretions of large molecules into the uterus (55, 189, 190). The intercaruncular tissue is often thought to be more important in early pregnancy and, therefore, the majority of expression studies in pre-implantation bovine endometrium focus solely on intercaruncular tissue gene expression (107, 191, 192). There is very little reported expression analysis of caruncular endometrium and only one study comparing expression profiles of the two tissues (193). For analyses comparing the expression between tissues caution should be taken when selecting suitable endogenous control genes.

2.4.1. Endogenous control gene programs identify microarray derived genes as most stable.

Expression stability was assessed using two software programs, GeNorm and Normfinder. Both programs identified *SUZ12* as the most stably expressed gene and *GAPDH* and *UXT* as the least stably expressed genes. GeNorm calculates an expression stability value (M) for each candidate gene based on pairwise comparisons of variability. Each gene is compared to every other gene to determine the two genes that contain the least variation. The stability

value calculated for each gene is used to rank genes from least to most stable. The authors of the method give an M-value of 1.5 as a cut-off for suitability as an endogenous control gene. The principal behind the pairwise stability measure ranking is that two ideal candidate normalisation genes should have an equal expression ratio in all samples (45). In the present study, all genes are well below the stipulated 1.5 M-value. The program then calculates a normalisation factor in each sample for the most stable genes (data not presented). GeNorm also calculates the optimal number of endogenous control genes to be used in the analysis of gene expression (Figure 6B). This value is determined by locating the point where addition of the next most stable gene does not significantly affect the normalisation factor, using a cut-off value of 0.15. In this study, the value for 2 genes was 0.042, suggesting that 2 genes should be sufficient to normalise the experimental data. Normfinder is another freely available tool for the identification of stable endogenous control genes. The main point of difference between the two methods is that Normfinder takes into account both inter- and intra-group variability. The program not only identifies the most stable pair of endogenous control genes but also identifies the best overall endogenous control gene. The calculation of variability between groups is especially important in the present study considering the significant expression differences between the two tissue subtypes. The use of the two most stably expressed genes, in this case *SUZ12* and *C2ORF29* (Normfinder), should provide sufficient normalisation for tissue comparisons as Normfinder selects the best combination of genes whilst taking into account any grouping effects such as tissue type.

The differences in rankings of gene stability using the two algorithms could be due to the fact that they use very different methods to assess gene stability. GeNorm selects genes based on the pairwise variation between genes. The two most stably expressed genes are therefore those genes that share an expression profile. In contrast, Normfinder uses a model based algorithm that takes into account overall stability as well as any groups that may be present in the sample set. For example, if there are any grouping effects on gene expression a gene would be ranked lower than one that demonstrated variability not associated with any particular group.

2.4.2. Effect of endogenous control gene on target gene relative quantification

Temporal down-regulation of endometrial oxytocin receptor (*OXTR*) expression is a hallmark of early pregnancy, with embryonic interferon tau ($IFN\tau$) inhibiting its expression (194, 195). Given the expectation of differential *OXTR* expression between pregnant and cycling animals, the effect of control gene stability on gene expression values of *OXTR* in the 44 endometrial samples was tested. Figure 7 presents relative *OXTR* expression levels when normalised with endogenous control genes of varying stability - the most stable gene identified by Normfinder (*SUZ12*), the two most stable genes identified by GeNorm (*SUZ12* and *ZNF131*), and two of the least stably expressed genes identified by both Normfinder and GeNorm (*GAPDH* and *UXT*). Normfinder identified *SUZ12* and *C2ORF29* as the best combination of genes, but the relative expression was not different from that calculated using only *SUZ12* or a combination of *SUZ12* and *ZNF131*. Correlation of normalised RT-PCR data to *OXTR* microarray expression data was not affected by choice of normalisation strategy. When compared to microarray reported expression, all calculated expression values had correlation coefficients of 0.79.

OXTR expression was significantly greater in cycling than in pregnant cows regardless of the endogenous control gene used (Figure 7, ANOVA, $P < 0.01$). Notably, *OXTR* expression in pregnant animals was greater on average and more variable in NA animals (which have lower fertility in general (188) than for NZ animals (Figure 7). The use of different endogenous control genes had no effect on *OXTR* expression differences in these group comparisons.

However, there were differences in the normalised *OXTR* expression values that were inconsistent across the 44 samples, depending on which endogenous control genes were employed. For example, in sample Pregnant NZ-5a the calculated relative *OXTR* expression value was 12.46 when normalised to *SUZ12*, 6.32 when normalised to *GAPDH*, 5.10 when normalised to *UXT*, and 12.04 when normalised to both *SUZ12* and *ZNF131*. Another sample (Pregnant NZ-2a), the values were 10.15, 9.60, 5.35, and 11.26 when normalised to *SUZ12*, *GAPDH*, *UXT* and both *SUZ12* and *ZNF131*, respectively.

The average calculated fold change difference between pregnant and cycling animals was not affected by the choice of normalisation gene, possibly due to the large difference in

expression level for this comparison (10-fold average difference between pregnant and cycling animals). However, the choice of reference gene could be important when normalising genes that exhibit more subtle variation between experimental groups, given the considerable variation in expression shown between individual samples.

2.5. Conclusion

This study provides the first reported assessment of endogenous control genes for use in expression studies in bovine endometrium. Normalisation is a critical factor in reporting RT-PCR expression data, providing a necessary control for error associated with sample preparation. Normalisation using endogenous control genes provides a means of controlling this error, provided the gene(s) used are stably expressed across all samples under investigation. The study described here tested 15 candidate reference genes across 44 bovine endometrial samples representing a range of physiological states and tissue subtypes. This study evaluated the suitability of both commonly used and novel experimentally derived reference genes for use in normalisation of RT-PCR data. Candidates derived via microarray analysis were superior to existing, commonly used endogenous control genes, demonstrating the suitability of using microarray data for deriving novel endogenous control genes. This study also highlighted the importance of accurate normalisation with a stable endogenous control gene, by demonstrating relative expression of a differentially expressed gene when normalised using control genes of varying stability. SUZ12 was ranked first for stability across samples as determined by the statistical algorithms used in GeNorm and Normfinder, and is therefore proposed as the best gene for normalisation of RT-PCR data in the current study.

Chapter 3. MODULATION OF THE MATERNAL IMMUNE SYSTEM BY THE PRE-IMPLANTATION EMBRYO

This chapter was published as:

WALKER C.G., MEIER S., LITTLEJOHN M., LEHNERT K., ROCHE J.R., MITCHELL M.D: Modulation of the maternal immune system by the pre-implantation embryo. BMC Genomics 2010, 11:474.

I developed the methods, performed the experimental work and statistical analysis and wrote the manuscript. The other authors contributed to the development of methods and experimental design and critical analysis of the manuscript.

3.1. Background

Over the past three decades, there has been a coincidental decline in fertility associated with genetic selection for increased milk production. It is estimated that approximately 50% of the potential profitability from genetic selection for milk production is lost due to a reduction in fertility (1).

The fertilisation rate for lactating dairy cattle is around 90% and does not differ between low-moderate and high-producing animals when managed under pastoral conditions (5). However, the calving rate in lower producing animals is approximately 55%, whereas for high-producing animals, this rate is approximately 35% (5). Pregnancy losses are thought to occur primarily during the pregnancy recognition/pre-implantation period (5), making studies of endometrial gene expression critical to further understanding of pregnancy establishment, recognition and maintenance within the bovine reproductive cycle.

Successful pregnancy in mammals requires both a viable embryo and a receptive endometrium. Synchronous signalling between the endometrium and embryo during the pre-implantation period is critical for normal embryo development, implantation of the embryo, and placentation (196). The early embryo is nourished by secretions (histotroph) from the uterine glands (intercaruncular endometrium) and during implantation forms a close physical association (attachment) with the caruncular endometrium (55). Pregnancy thus represents an immunological contradiction, in that the immunologically foreign embryo

is able to form a close physical relationship with the maternal endometrium that lasts throughout pregnancy. Under normal circumstances, a foreign tissue would likely be rejected by the recipient unless the immune system was significantly suppressed or tolerant to the tissue. That the embryo can survive in the presence of the maternal immune system has led to the hypothesis that the uterus is an immunologically privileged site (197).

Several mechanisms have been proposed to account for the ability of the embryo to survive in the maternal environment including: antigenic immaturity of the conceptus (the bovine trophoblast, like other mammalian species, does not express classical polymorphic major histocompatibility complex (MHC) class 1 proteins in areas in contact with the maternal endometrium during early pregnancy (197)) and maternal immunological inertness to the conceptus or localised immune tolerance (198). The luminal and superficial glandular epithelium in sheep do not express some classical interferon stimulated genes; this is hypothesised to be due to inhibition by the transcriptional repressor IRF2. This mechanism may support suppression of the immune response to the embryo at the interface between the maternal endometrium and trophectoderm (199).

Local immunosuppression, required for establishment and maintenance of pregnancy, would leave the uterus vulnerable to infection. An increase in innate immune activity may be expected to protect the uterus from infection.

The aim of this study was to identify molecules and pathways involved in pregnancy recognition and maintenance and, in particular to characterise the local immune response that occurs in the endometrium as a consequence of pregnancy. The transcriptional response to the presence of an embryo was characterised during the pre-implantation period in dairy cows. Novel molecules and pathways potentially involved in mechanisms the embryo uses to evade the maternal immune system were identified.

3.2. Methods

3.2.1. Animals

All Procedures were undertaken with the approval of the Ruakura Animal Ethics Committee (Hamilton, New Zealand). The oestrus cycles of 22 lactating dairy cows were synchronized and 12 of these received embryo transfer on day 7 of the oestrus cycle. Embryos were at the

blastocyst stage of development and of grade 1 quality. Animals were slaughtered at day 17 of the reproductive cycle and endometrial tissues (both caruncular and intercaruncular) were sampled. There were 12 pregnant and 10 cyclic animals representing mixed New Zealand and North American ancestry Holstein Friesian dairy cows. Further details, including production data is provided in Meier et al 2009 (187).

3.2.2. RNA extraction

Tissues were homogenized in Qiagen buffer RLT (QIAGEN GmbH, QIAGEN Strasse 1, 40724 Hilden, Germany) using FastPrep Lysing Matrix D tubes in a FastPrep instrument (MP Biomedicals, 29525 Fountain Pkwy, Solon, OH 44139).

Total RNA was extracted using a Qiagen RNeasy kit (Qiagen). RNA quantity was determined by spectrophotometry using a Nanodrop ND-1000 (Nanodrop Technologies, Wilmington, DE). RNA integrity was assessed with the Agilent 2100 Bioanalyzer with a RNA 6000 Nano LabChip kit (Agilent Technologies, Palo Alto, CA).

3.2.3. Microarray

One μg of RNA was amplified using the amino Allyl MessageAmp™ aRNA Kit (Ambion, 2130 Woodward St, Austin TX, 78744) to generate amino allyl modified aRNA for use in microarray hybridization. The aRNA quantity was measured by spectrophotometry using a ND-1000 (Nanodrop Technologies, Wilmington, DE).

Five μg of aRNA was then vacuum dried and labelled with Cy3 and Cy5 NHS ester (Amersham Cy3 and Cy5 Mono-Reactive Dye Packs, GE Healthcare UK Ltd., Little Chalfont, Buckinghamshire). Labelled aRNA was then purified on column. Labelling efficiency was determined by spectrophotometry using the Nanodrop 1000.

825ng of Cy3 and Cy5 labelled and fragmented aRNA were added to Agilent 44k 60-mer oligonucleotide microarrays (G2514F), hybridized overnight (17 hours), washed and air dried according to the manufacturer's instructions (Agilent Gene Expression Hybridization Kit 60-mer oligo microarray protocol version 4.0). Arrays were scanned using the Agilent DNA microarray scanner.

3.2.3.1. Hybridization design

A total of 44 microarrays were used in this study, one for each tissue type of the 22 animals. A reference sample was utilized, made from equal amounts of RNA from each endometrial sample analysed (22 caruncular and 22 intercaruncular samples). This pooled sample was used as a 'reference' in each array hybridization. The reference sample was labelled with the Cy3 NHS ester dye, while each individual sample was labelled with the Cy5 NHS ester dye.

3.2.3.2. Data analysis and statistics

Agilent feature extraction software version 7.1 was used to analyse the scanned Agilent microarray. The 44 scanned microarray image files were uploaded to the feature extraction software. Using a design file (015354), the feature extraction software locates features and converts the extracted data from each feature into a quantitative log ratio. The software removes pixel outliers, performs statistical tests on the non-outlier pixels, subtracts background from features and flags any outlier features. The software was then used to perform a LOWESS (locally weighted linear regression analysis) dye normalisation and to calculate a p-value for each feature.

Data analysis was performed with Genespring GX 7.3.1. (Agilent, Palo Alto, CA, USA). Microarray data were imported into Genespring using Agilent's two-colour 'Enhanced FE' import scenario which included 'Per Spot: Divide by control channel' and 'Per Chip: Normalize to 50th percentile' normalization steps.

Filters applied to the data to improve the quality of the normalized dataset included; firstly, filtering 'on flags' to ensure any probes that were not deemed 'present or marginal' (according to feature extraction spot quality guidelines) in at least 22 of the 44 arrays were omitted from analysis; secondly, probes that did not have a minimum threshold of 80 raw intensity units in at least 22 of 44 arrays were also omitted from analysis (15,833 probes passed this filter). The raw intensity cut off value of 80 was determined based on the base over proportional ($C=a/b$) calculation, which is generated by plotting the standard deviation of normalized values against the control values. The point at which the curve flattens out is where the data measurement becomes reliable or where C (control strength) = a/b (where a = base and b = the proportional coefficient).

Differentially expressed probes were identified using a T-Test, including a Benjamini-Hochberg false discovery rate multiple testing correction (MTC). For probes that were not annotated, full length transcripts were identified where possible by querying microarray probe sequences against the bovine genome (Btau3,1) using NCBI BLAST (<http://blast.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/Blast.cgi>). Microarray data was submitted to NCBI gene expression omnibus ([GSE19140](https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/geo/query/acc.cgi?acc=GSE19140)).

3.2.4. cDNA synthesis

One µg of an RNA sample was used for cDNA synthesis using the Invitrogen Superscript III Supermix kit (Invitrogen, Carlsbad, California, USA). Total RNA was transcribed according to the manufacturer's instructions using 27µM of random pentadecamers. Briefly, RNA and random primers were mixed and denatured at 65 °C for 5 minutes, followed by 1 minute on ice. Annealing buffer and Superscript/RNase was added to samples and incubated for 10 minutes at 25°C (primer annealing), followed by 50 minutes at 50°C and 5 minutes at 85°C to inactivate the enzyme. Reverse transcription controls were performed, whereby the above process was completed without the addition of superscript enzyme.

3.2.5. Quantitative Real Time PCR

Real time PCR using the Roche Lightcycler 480 was performed using the Roche real time PCR master mix (Lightcycler 480 Probes Master) in combination with Roche Universal Probe Library (UPL) assays (Roche diagnostics, Indianapolis, IN, USA). Assays were designed using Roche UPL design software. All assays were designed to span an intron-exon boundary.

The PCR reaction volume was 10µL, consisting of 0.5µM of each primer and 0.1µM of probe. Standard cycling conditions were used [95°C for 10 minutes, (95 °C for 10 seconds, 60°C for 30 seconds) x 50 cycles, 40°C for 40 seconds].

Each PCR experiment included a reaction in which template was replaced by water, and a reaction omitting reverse transcriptase as controls. Triplicate measurements were performed for all samples and standard curves. The percent coefficient of variation (%CV) for C_qs was calculated for each sample. All samples for each gene were run on the same plate.

3.2.6. Absolute quantification

The Roche Lightcycler 480 software was used to perform absolute quantification analysis of gene expression using the standard curve second derivative maximum analysis method, which is a non-linear regression line method. A six point standard curve was used with a starting concentration of 1 and final concentration of 1.6E-03.

3.2.7. Relative quantification

The Roche Lightcycler 480 Software was used to perform quantification using the 'advanced relative quantification analysis' algorithm. Two endogenous control genes were used to normalize the data, taking the geometric mean of the normalized ratio of target gene to each reference gene (200). A calibrator sample was then used as a control, whereby each calculated expression value was normalized to the calibrator sample.

The RT-PCR results were compared to those obtained using the microarray for five differentially expressed genes (OXTR, IDO, SPP1, OAS2, and CXCL11). Correlation coefficients were calculated for all genes to compare the calculated gene expression data from qRT-PCR and the microarray data. Genes for RT-PCR were selected based on two criteria: biological significance and fold change.

3.2.8. Gene function and pathway identification

Differentially regulated genes were annotated with biological and molecular functions using the PANTHER (Protein ANalysis THrough Evolutionary Relationships) Classification System (<http://www.pantherdb.org/>) (201). Ingenuity pathway analysis (IPA - Ingenuity® Systems, www.ingenuity.com) was used for biological network generation and functional analysis.

Gene lists containing differentially expressed genes for each comparison (pregnant versus cyclic, caruncular pregnant versus caruncular cyclic, and intercaruncular pregnant versus intercaruncular cyclic, 1.5 fold differential expression, P-value \leq 0.5, Benjamini-Hochberg FDR MTC) were used for analyses. The human homologue corresponding to the bovine gene representing each transcript identified as being differentially expressed was used.

For Ingenuity pathway analysis, the above gene list was uploaded and a core analysis was performed. The default background (ingenuity knowledge base) was used for all analyses.

Each gene in the uploaded list was assessed for network eligibility (determined by the representation of the gene in the Ingenuity pathway knowledge base). Each eligible gene was then mapped using the data contained within the Ingenuity knowledge base. Networks were generated based on connectivity of each of the genes, and a score (p-value calculation) was assigned based on likelihood that these genes are part of a network and did not associate due to random chance. This score was then used to rank each of the generated networks. Molecules that are known to have direct and indirect associations were used for network generation.

IPA was also used to identify significant 'biological functions'. A Fischer's exact test was used to calculate the probability that the assigned biological function was not due to random chance.

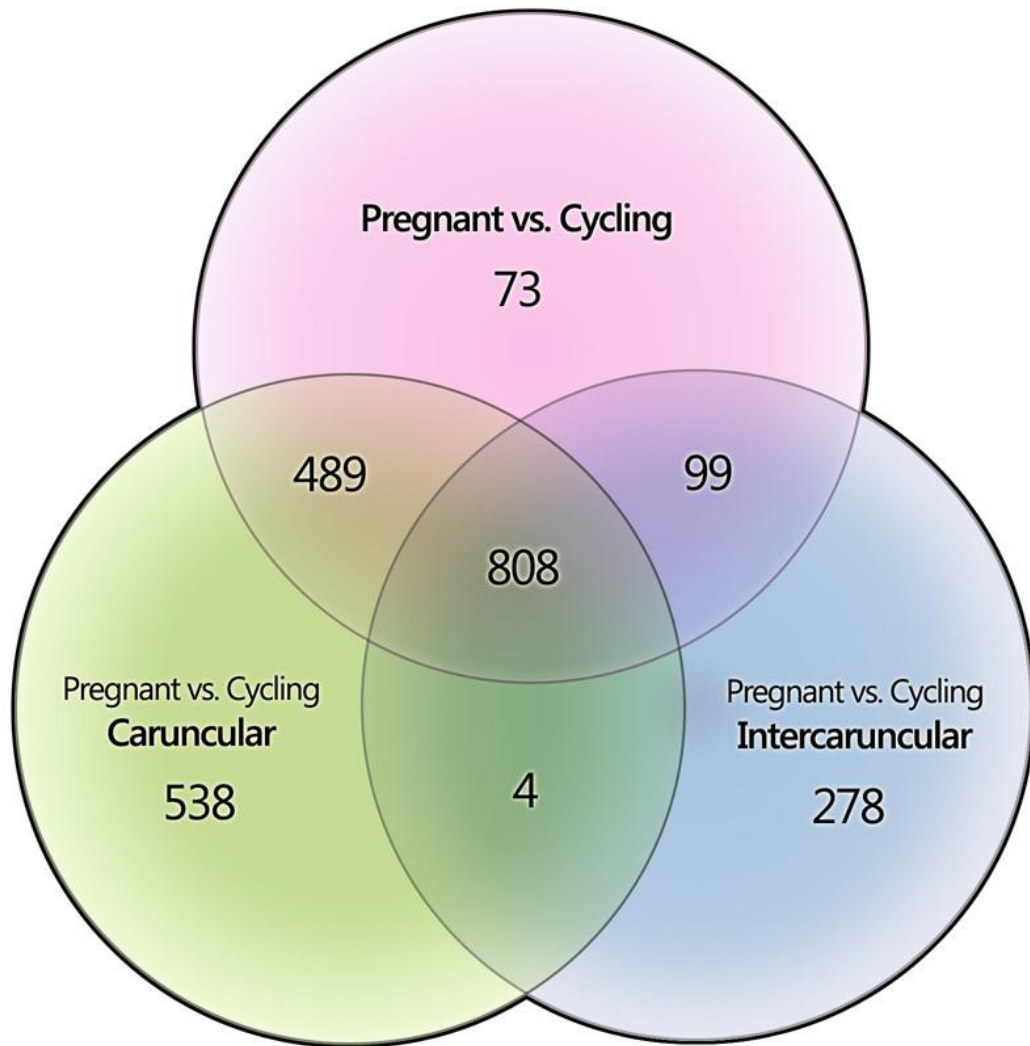
Canonical pathways contained within the IPA database were used to identify pathways that were significantly enriched in the dataset. The ratio of genes associated with each canonical pathway to the total number of genes in that pathway was calculated, and a Fisher's exact test was used to test the probability that the association of these genes was significant.

3.3. Results

3.3.1. Differentially expressed genes

Microarray analyses revealed 1,839 and 1,189 differentially expressed transcripts between pregnant and cyclic animals (with ≥ 1.5 fold change in expression; P-value < 0.05, MTC Benjamini-Hochberg) in caruncular and intercaruncular endometrium respectively (Additional file 1, table 1). The majority of transcripts were up-regulated in pregnant animals (1,027 in caruncular, 633 in intercaruncular). Some genes were differentially expressed between pregnant and cyclic animals in either the caruncular or intercaruncular tissues. Of these, 1,027 (480 up-regulated in pregnant) differentially expressed transcripts were identified in caruncular endometrium only, and a further 377 (86 up-regulated in pregnant) differentially expressed transcripts were identified only in intercaruncular tissue (Figure 8).

Figure 8. Number of genes differentially expressed between pregnant and cyclic animals in both and individual tissue types. Genes with ≥ 1.5 fold change in expression; P-value < 0.05 , Benjamini-Hochberg MTC.



3.3.2. Molecular and biological function and pathway analysis

Ingenuity pathway analysis (IPA) revealed molecular networks and pathways associated with genes that were differentially expressed in pregnant versus cyclic animals. 1,499 individual genes were contained within the Ingenuity database and were used for analysis. The four most statistically significant canonical pathways identified by IPA were interferon signalling (Figure 9), complement system (Figure 10), Role of pattern recognition receptors in the recognition of bacteria and viruses, and antigen presentation (Additional file 1, table 2). The networks generated by IPA that contained the most significant number of genes with direct relationships (molecules that directly affect one another) were:

- **Network 1** - Cell death, haematological disease, immunological disease (score=49, 28 molecules)
- **Network 2** - Infection mechanism, antimicrobial response, cell signalling (score=45, 26 molecules)
- **Network 3** - Infectious disease, cell morphology, cellular assembly and organization (score=43, 26 molecules)
- **Network 4** - Cellular growth and proliferation, connective tissue development and function, cell cycle (score=23, 16 molecules)
- **Network 5** - Lipid metabolism, molecular transport, small molecule biochemistry (score=21, 15 molecules).

'Functional groups' and biological processes associated with pregnancy and oestrous cycle progression (cycling animals) in the dairy cow during the pre-implantation period were identified. Genes were assigned to molecular and biological functions using the PANTHER (Protein Analysis Through Evolutionary Relationships) classification system (<http://www.pantherdb.org/>). The biological process "immunity and defence" contained the most genes for this analysis. (Additional file 1, table 3).

Figure 9. Interferon signalling cascade. Genes differentially expressed between pregnant and cyclic dairy cows in the study reported are shaded red (up-regulated in pregnant) and green (down-regulated in pregnant). The bovine embryo produces IFN τ which binds to type-1 interferon receptors, leading to the activation of the JAK-STAT (Janus kinase-signal transducer and activator of transcription) pathway and the synthesis of a range of interferon stimulated gene products.

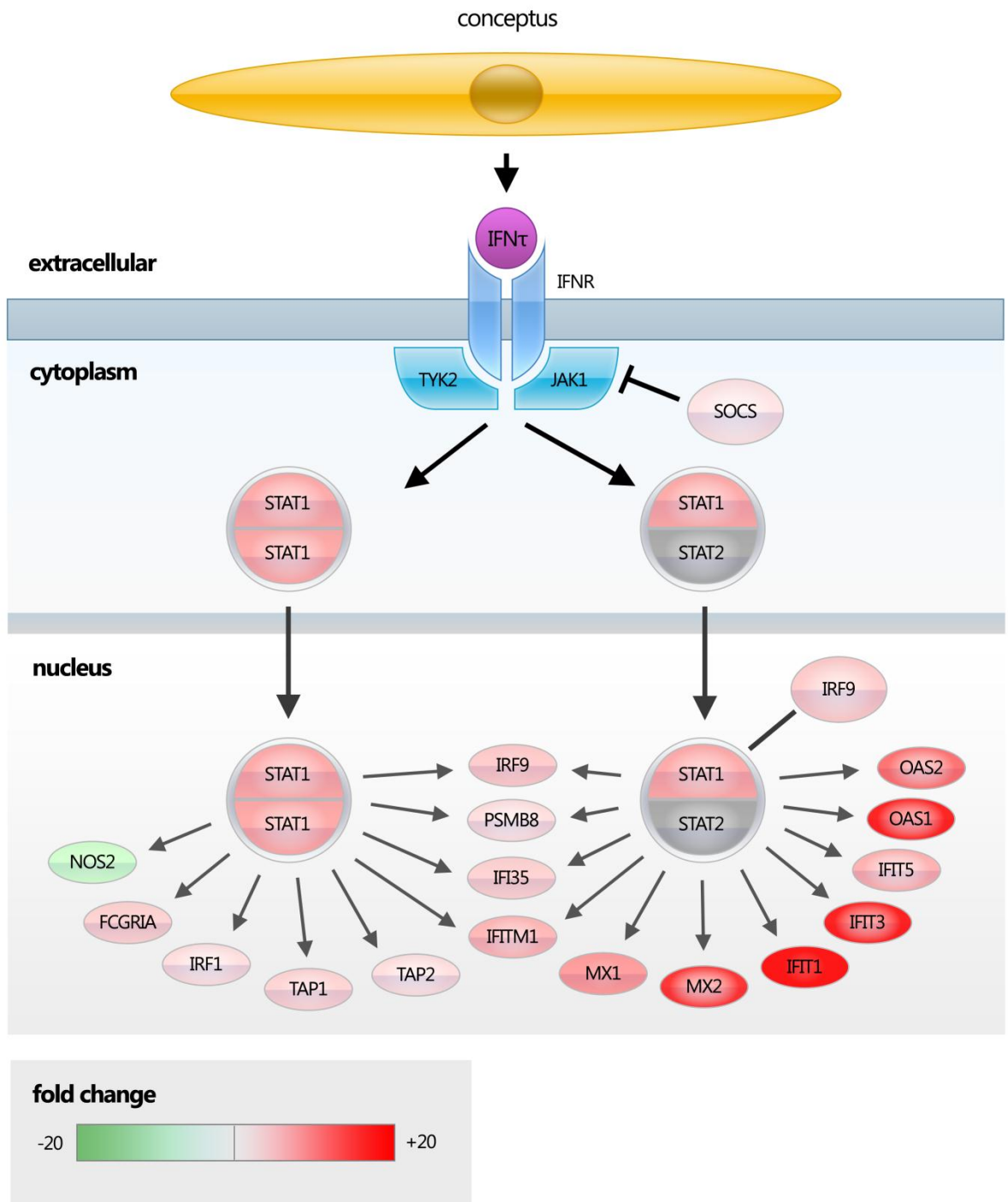
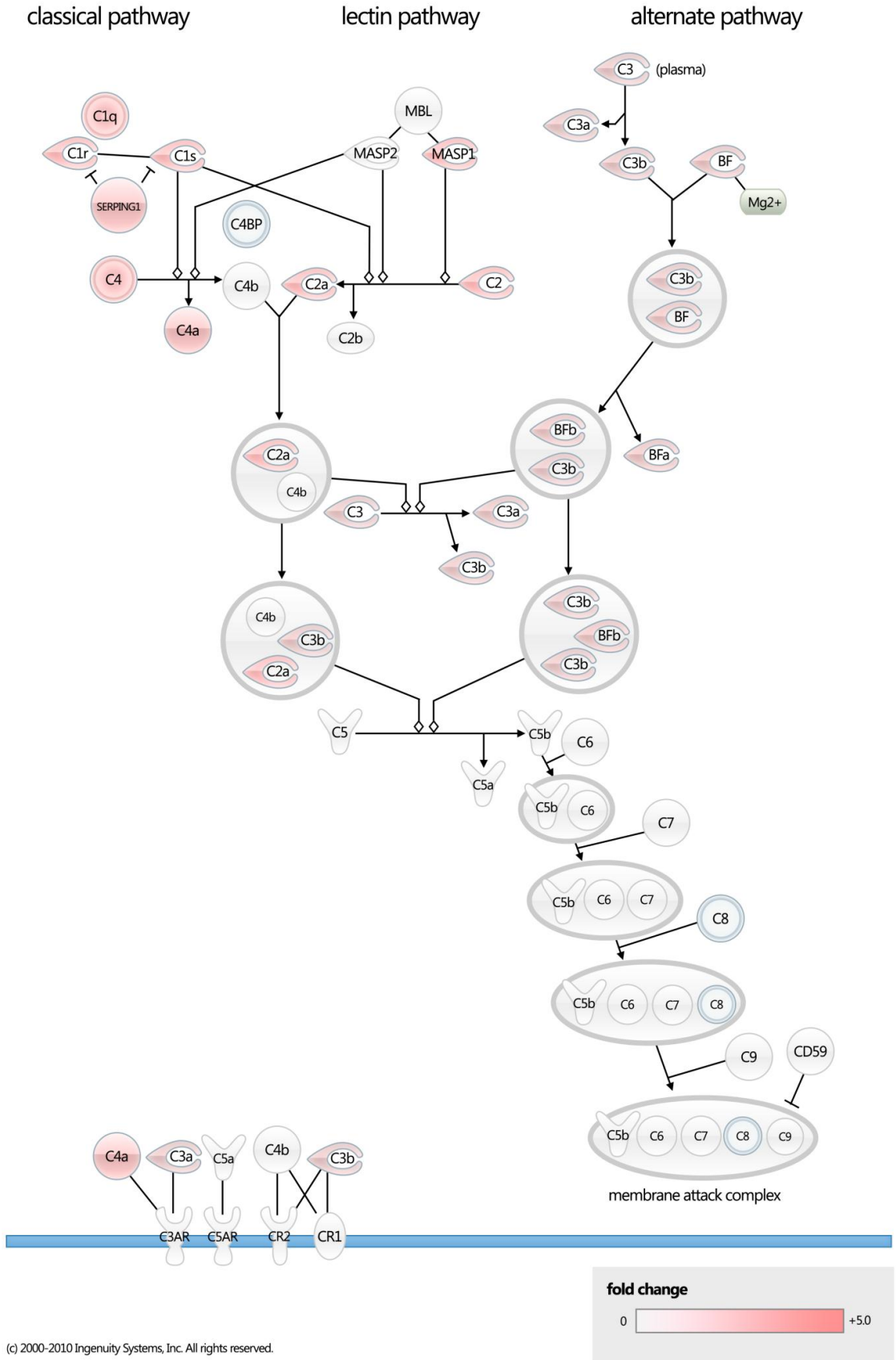


Figure 10. Complement pathway. Genes up-regulated in pregnant dairy cows are shaded red. The complement system is part of the innate immune response and can be activated in three ways: classical pathway, alternative pathway and lectin pathway, all of which converge at the level of C3 convertase. The Classical pathway begins with activation of the C1 complex (6xC1q, 2xC1r and 2xC1s) through the binding of C1q to antigen bound antibodies (IgG or IgM) or directly to the surface of a pathogen. Binding causes a conformational change in C1q which leads to activation of C1r and C1s (serine proteases), this leads to cleavage of C4 and C2. The cleavage products of C4 and C2 form C3 convertase cleaves C3, leading to the formation of C5 convertase that cleaves C5 and results in formation of the membrane attack complex (202).

complement system



3.3.3. Relative quantitative real time PCR confirmation of microarray results

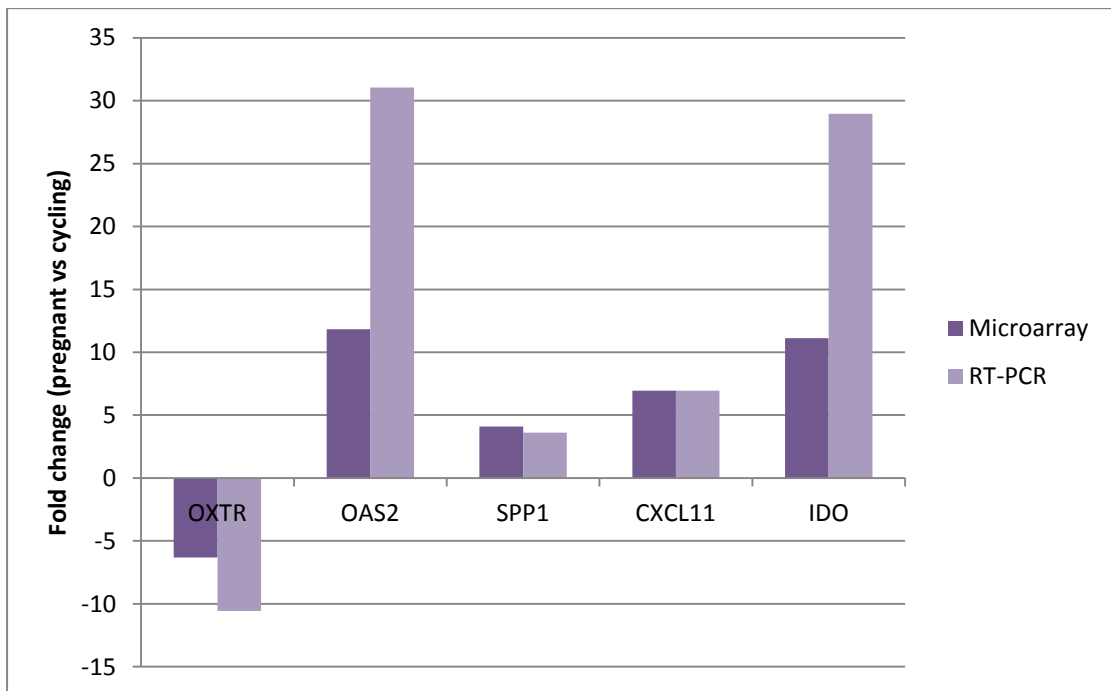
Relative qRT-PCR was used to confirm microarray results. 5 genes of interest (*OXTR*, *IDO*, *SPP1*, *OAS2*, and *CXCL11*) that were differentially expressed according to microarray analysis were quantified, and the correlation between qRT-PCR and microarray (Pearson correlation coefficient) calculated exceeded 0.75 for all genes tested (Table 6, Figure 11).

Table 6. RT-PCR confirmation of microarray

MODULATION OF THE MATERNAL IMMUNE SYSTEM BY THE PRE-IMPLANTATION EMBRYO

| | Fold change Pregnant vs Cyclic | | | Primer Sequences | | |
|---------------|--------------------------------|--------|-------------|------------------------|---------------------------|---------|
| | Microarray | RT-PCR | Correlation | Forward | Reverse | Probe |
| <i>OXR</i> | -7.26 | -10.55 | 0.9 | CGTGCAGATGTGGAGTGTCT | TTGCAGCAGCTGTTGAGG | UPL#162 |
| <i>OAS2</i> | 10.94 | 31.05 | 0.93 | TGGACGGTCAACTACAGTTTTG | CTGGGTCCAAGATCACAGG | UPL#69 |
| <i>SPP1</i> | 3.41 | 3.6 | 0.75 | AAGTCCGCCGATCTAACG | CCTCACTCTCTATGTGTGATGTGAA | UPL#82 |
| <i>CXCL11</i> | 5.23 | 6.95 | 0.83 | TGCTGCAATTGTTCAAGGTT | TCTGCCACTTTGACTGCTTTT | UPL#81 |
| <i>IDO</i> | 15.25 | 28.97 | 0.76 | ACGTAGGCTTTGCTCTTCCA | GAGATCCAGGCATCATAAGGA | UPL#65 |

Figure 11. RT-PCR confirmation of microarray.



3.4. Discussion

3.4.1. Genes up-regulated in pregnant animals

In this study, endometrial expression profiles of day 17 pregnant and cyclic dairy cows were characterized and several genes and pathways that were differentially expressed between the two states were identified, providing insight into the molecular mechanisms active during this time. Genes and pathways involved in the maternal immune response to the presence of the embryo appear to be particularly important in early pregnancy, as these were some of the most up-regulated genes in pregnant animals. The immune response to pregnancy may be one of the key regulators of pregnancy maintenance, and deregulation of the immune response may be responsible, at least in part, for the large number of pregnancy losses that occur during this time. Both innate and adaptive immune system genes were differentially expressed during early pregnancy. Many genes of the adaptive immune response that were up-regulated may function to induce immune tolerance to the embryo, while genes of the innate immune response (in particular, antimicrobial genes) may function to protect the uterus against infection during a time of local immune suppression.

3.4.2. Immune response and interferon signalling

Interferon stimulated genes (ISG) were among the most up-regulated group of genes in pregnant animals; this is consistent with maximal production of the pregnancy recognition signal interferon tau (IFN τ) by the embryo during this time. The most statistically significant networks up-regulated in pregnant animals were involved in the immune response, and immunity and defence were identified as the most abundant gene ontology terms.

Several ISGs were identified as being differentially expressed in pregnant and cyclic animals, in agreement with previous studies (107, 191, 195, 203, 204). The current study, however, has identified several additional ISG not previously identified in the bovine endometrium (Figure 9, Additional file 1, table 2). Many of these genes may function to provide localized immune system suppression to allow the embryo to survive within the uterus. For example, *IFITM1* has recently been demonstrated to act as an immune suppressive molecule in gastric cancer cells (205). The up-regulation of *IFITM1* in cancer cells was associated with an increase in migration and invasive capacity, and its action in gastric tumour cells was linked

to suppression of NK cells (205). Peptide Transporter 1 (*TAP-1*) and *TAP-2* were up-regulated in pregnant animals in agreement with another study (206) along with MHC I A, and MHC I G. Up-regulation of TAP proteins may be involved in local immune suppression, as up-regulation of TAP1 has been associated with the capacity of natural killer cells to be non-cytotoxic (207). Kalkunte et al 2009 demonstrated that the non-cytotoxic phenotype of uNK cells is achieved through the expression of vascular endothelial growth factor-C (VEGF-C), which enhances the resistance of trophoblast and endothelial cells to lysis through induction of the TAP-1 protein (207). They reported that VEGF-C protected target endothelial and trophoblast cells from cytotoxic NK cells directly through induction of TAP-1.

Additionally, in agreement with a local immune suppression environment, *IFIT1*, *OAS1* and *OAS2* are up-regulated in the autoimmune disease systemic lupus (208). OAS up-regulation during early pregnancy is also involved in regulating the production of osteopontin (SPP1) (86, 209), that was also up-regulated in pregnant animals. Up-regulation of SPP1 in pregnant animals may have several functions, including promoting adhesion of the trophoblast to the endometrium, stimulating morphological changes in the trophoblast (98), and regulating the immune response. SPP1 is expressed and secreted by immune cells including T-lymphocytes, monocytes, macrophages and NK cells. SPP1 is presumed to regulate the TH1/TH2 balance and apoptosis (98). *SPP1* polymorphisms are associated with many immune-mediated inflammatory diseases (210) consistent with a local immune suppressive state. Quantitative trait (QTL) analyses in pigs have identified SPP1 as a candidate gene for reproductive performance (211).

Alternatively, up-regulation of these genes may be an important mechanism to enhance the response to potential viral pathogens that the uterus may encounter during the time of local immune suppression that occurs in response to the embryo. This hypothesis is supported by the up-regulation of *MX1* and *MX2*, both of which are up-regulated in response to viral infection (212, 213). *MX2* expression is also up-regulated in peripheral blood leukocytes during pregnancy (214), suggesting the innate immune system is active during early pregnancy.

Several of the above genes are also thought to be important regulators of luteolysis (212). For example, OAS inhibits prostaglandin F₂ α synthesis, possibly through alteration of

arachidonic acid metabolism (215). Interestingly, *MX2* expression is lower in the uterus of pregnancies with cloned embryos than in embryos produced by IVF.

3.4.2.1. Cytokines, chemokines, and growth factors

Pregnancy requires a delicate balance between pro-inflammatory and anti-inflammatory molecules to maintain maternal immune system integrity, while preventing rejection of the embryo. Expression patterns of chemokines and their receptors during the implantation period suggest that they are involved in the regulation of embryo attachment as well as having immuno-modulatory properties. Chemokines attract leukocytes to sites of inflammation, and contribute to their local activation.

Several chemokines were up-regulated in pregnant animals in agreement with other studies (112, 216-218). The CXCR3 ligands *CXCL9*, *CXCL10* and *CXCL11* were all up-regulated in pregnant animals, a difference that is more pronounced in the caruncular compared with intercaruncular tissue. CXCR3 is preferentially expressed on TH1 cells, and the expression of ligands for this receptor suggests there may be an influx of TH1 cells into the uterus. Up-regulation of the CXCR3 receptor ligands and the influx of TH1 cells have been associated with allograft rejection (216, 219). However since *CXCR3* was not up-regulated, it suggests that either TH1 cell numbers were not increased in the uterus of pregnant animals, or that they were not expressing this receptor. CXCR3 is also expressed in human uterine natural killer cells (220), so up-regulation of these chemokines may function to attract the trophoblast and/or uNK cells. Several chemokines that were up-regulated in pregnant animals are known to attract immune tolerance promoting leukocytes, including TH2 and NK cells. For example, *CCL11*, which was up-regulated in both intercaruncular and caruncular tissue in pregnant animals attracts CCR3-expressing TH2 cells (221), and *CCL2*, which was only up-regulated in caruncular tissue, attracts leukocytes expressing its receptor CCR2 (221, 222). Consistent with this is the association of *CCL2* up-regulation with immune tolerance in endometriosis, a mechanism suggested to act through its action on the FAS ligand, inducing apoptosis of T lymphocytes (223). The FAS ligand, along with *FAS* and the downstream effector molecules *FADD* and caspase were all up-regulated in pregnant animals in both tissue types. Another NK cell attracting chemokine up-regulated in pregnant animals was *CCL8* (224). This chemokines was up-regulated 17-fold in the caruncular

endometrium, and 9-fold in the intercaruncular endometrium. In addition to attracting NK cells, CCL8 can attract monocytes, lymphocytes, eosinophils, and basophils through its capacity to bind to the CCL2 receptor CCR2 as well as CCR1, CCR3 and CCR5. Both *CCR1* and *CCR5* were up-regulated in caruncular and intercaruncular tissues of pregnant animals. Co-expression of proteases that can convert CCL8 to CCL8(6-75) results in an anti-inflammatory response, as CCL8(6-75) can inhibit other chemokines through its ability to act as a receptor antagonist (225).

Several interleukins that were up-regulated in pregnant animals may function to increase the presence of immune tolerance promoting T-regulatory (T-reg) cells in the uterus, as well as shifting the inflammatory balance towards an anti-inflammatory response. T-reg cells require low levels of some cytokines in order to differentiate from naive CD4⁺ T cell precursors, with high levels blocking suppression. In particular, *IL-15*, which was up-regulated 2 fold in the caruncular endometrium of pregnant animals. IL-15 also induces proliferation of T-reg cells (226). Another cytokine that was up-regulated in the pregnant endometrium, *IL-7*, is considered a growth and survival promoting factor for T-reg cells (227). Interleukin1 β (*IL-1 β*) and interleukin 18 (*IL-18*) are pro-inflammatory cytokines that were up-regulated in pregnant animals. Caspase 1, which proteolytically cleaves the IL-1 β precursor to its active form, was also up-regulated in the caruncular endometrium of pregnant animals. Inhibitors of these cytokines, *IL-1RN* and *IL-18BP* were also up-regulated in pregnant animals. *IL-1RN* has recently been reported to be up-regulated in the pregnant equine endometrium (228), and down-regulated during the window of implantation in the cyclic human (229).

The TGF β superfamily is a large functionally diverse protein family which includes several subfamilies including activins, bone morphogenic proteins (BMPs) and growth differentiation factors (GDF) (230). Members of this family were differentially regulated with respect to pregnancy in the current study including TGF β 1, 2 and 3, which were all down-regulated in pregnant animals. The TGF- β superfamily members have immunomodulatory/inflammatory actions, some of which may be important during pregnancy recognition and maintenance. However, in the current study *TGF β 1*, 2, and 3, *TGF β 1I1*, and *BMP6* were all down-regulated in pregnant animals, while *TGF β I* was up-regulated in pregnant animals in caruncular endometrium. Other members of this family that were

down-regulated in pregnancy include; myostatin, inhibin β A and inhibin β B, this is coupled with increased expression of follistatin (2.8 fold), an inhibitor of both activins and myostatin. While activins have immuno-modulatory actions (231) the GDF, myostatin, has been proposed to have a role in glucose metabolism (232) in the placenta (233), and in an endometrial cell line (234). Myostatin may be an important regulator of glucose availability to the embryo through regulation of glucose in endometrial histotroph secretions, and later for foetal development through regulation of placental glucose transport. Reduced myostatin accompanied by increased follistatin indicates that this pathway is under tight control during early pregnancy.

3.4.2.2. Antigen presentation and complement related genes

Complement pathway genes are some of the most commonly up-regulated genes in this and previous studies of endometrial gene expression during the window of implantation (195, 235-237). In particular, several molecules involved in activation of complement via the classical pathway were up-regulated in pregnant animals (Figure 10). Up-regulation of complement may serve to provide the developing embryo with protection against pathogens and/or immune complexes and apoptotic cells, an important adaptation given the local immune suppressive state necessary for successful embryo implantation and placentation. Molecules that protect against complement mediated cells are expressed in the endometrium and trophoblast (238). Consistent with this observation, pentraxin 3 (*PTX3*) was up-regulated in pregnant animals, particularly in the caruncles. *PTX3* binding to the C1q complex can activate or inhibit the classical complement pathway depending on the nature of the interaction (239, 240). Up-regulation of *PTX3* may function to control the complement cascade in the pregnant animal and prevent excessive inflammatory reactions. Another gene that was up-regulated and may function to inhibit complement mediated immune responses is *SERPING1*. *SERPING1* is a progesterone-induced, immunosuppressive and anti-proliferative glycoprotein contained in uterine secretions (111). *SERPING1* can inhibit complement-mediated immune responses through inactivation of C1s. Up-regulation of *SERPING1* may function to suppress a complement-mediated immune response to foetal antigens, and may also be important for embryonic growth. *SERPING1* has been proposed to support conceptus growth through its ability to sequester the pluripotent growth factor activin A. Because of its immunosuppressive and anti-proliferative properties, it has been

hypothesized to prevent foetal allograft rejection through inhibition of lymphocyte proliferation in the uterus (111). Other SERPIN's that were differentially regulated include *SERPINA9*, *SERPINA1* and *SERPINB11*.

Other genes that were up-regulated in pregnant tissue encode immuno-proteasome subunits *PSMB8* and *PSMB9*, and antigenic peptide transporters *TAP1* and *TAP2* (60). These results identify modulation of the extent and specificity of antigen presentation as a mechanism likely required for pregnancy success.

MHC class 1 and class 2 molecules along with *B2M* were identified as being up-regulated in pregnant animals. Up-regulation of MHC class 1 and *B2M* in response to pregnancy and interferons has been demonstrated (199, 241). Down-regulation of classical MHC class 1 molecules in trophoblast tissue is a well characterized mechanism proposed to prevent immunological attack of the embryo (197). The expression of MHC molecules in uterine tissue during pregnancy is poorly characterised. It has been proposed that up-regulation of MHC class 1 molecules and *B2M* in the endometrium may compensate for loss of mucin expression in the endometrial luminal epithelium (241). Mucin-1 (*MUC-1*) forms part of the glycocalyx barrier that provides innate immune protection against bacterial infections; down-regulation of *MUC-1* is thought to be required for embryo attachment as the ectoderm tail presents a steric hindrance to attachment (60). *MUC-1* was down-regulated in pregnant animals in the study reported here, suggesting this mechanism may be active in the bovine endometrium also. Furthermore, the non-classical MHC class 1 molecule *HLA-G* was up-regulated in pregnant animals, perhaps to support an immunosuppressive action on the maternal immune system.

3.4.2.3. Antimicrobial response genes

Several antimicrobial genes are up-regulated in the endometrium of pregnant animals. *LBP* and *BPI*, encode proteins that bind bacterial endotoxin. Both were up-regulated in pregnant animals, 19 fold and 6 fold respectively, as was the antibacterial gene *LYZ1* which was up-regulated 2.4 fold in pregnant animals. Increased expression of these genes in pregnant animals may confer innate immune protection against potential bacterial infection during a time of local immune suppression, as occurs during pregnancy (242).

3.4.2.4. Other immune response related genes

Indoleamine -2,3 dioxygenase (*IDO*) and tryptophanyl-tRNA synthetase (*TTS /WARS*) were up-regulated 5.7 fold and 2.4 fold respectively in endometrium of pregnant cows in the current study. Up-regulation of *IDO* has been reported in other species (243-245) and is likely to have an immunosuppressive function in the cow. Munn et al (1998) described a novel mechanism by which the maternal system prevents foetal rejection through increased *IDO* expression, specifically through the suppression of T-cell activity. Dendritic cell expression of *IDO* causes increased catabolism of the essential amino acid tryptophan, and increased concentration of the tryptophan metabolites 3-OH-Kynurenine and 3-OH-anthranilic acid. Tryptophan catabolism reduces the amount of tryptophan available in the microenvironment for protein synthesis, and can thus prevent expansion of T-cells. In addition, tryptophan metabolites have immunosuppressive properties such that they cause T-cell apoptosis. Cells expressing *IDO* are protected against tryptophan starvation, possibly through expression of *TTS/WARS*. *TTS* is the only known aminoacyl-tRNA synthetase induced by interferon gamma. The formation of a tryptophan-tRNA complex results in the generation of a reservoir of tryptophan that may function to protect *IDO* expressing cells from tryptophan depletion. Up-regulation of these genes suggests this mechanism is active in the pregnant bovine endometrium and is likely an important contributor to pregnancy success in dairy cattle.

Several galectins were differentially expressed between pregnant and cyclic animals. Galectin 9 was up-regulated 2.8 fold in pregnant cows while galectin 8 and galectin 3 binding protein (caruncular only) were up-regulated 1.7 and 2.2 fold respectively. In contrast, galectin 12 was down-regulated in pregnant animals (1.6 fold) compared to cyclic animals. Galectins are a family of lectins that bind to beta-galactoside motifs in ligands such as laminin, fibronectin, and mucins in bivalent or multivalent ways, to modulate cellular adhesion (246). Galectin 3 binding protein (*Lgals3bp*) can bind to Galectin -1, -3 and -7, promoting cell-cell adhesion through bridging between galectin molecules bound to ECM components (247, 248). It can also self-assemble to form high molecular weight complexes that promote cell adhesion through binding of integrins, collagens and fibronectin independently of Galectin 3 (248). It has been demonstrated that Galectin-9 administration improves the survival of allogenic skin grafts in mice, possibly through induction of host

cytotoxic CD8a+ T cell apoptosis (249). Galectin-9 inhibits the secretion of TH1 and TH17 type cytokines, and promotes the synthesis of TH2 type cytokines in vitro (250). Galectin-9 is potentially involved in modulation of the immune system during early pregnancy through its ability to induce apoptosis of immune cells, including activated CD4+ and CD8+ T cells through Ca²⁺ calpain caspase 1 pathway (251).

Some of the most highly expressed genes in the pregnant animals in this study were guanylate binding proteins (*GBP*), which belong to a family of GTPases that also includes Mx proteins (up-regulated in pregnant animals). GBPs regulate inhibition of proliferation, invasion of endothelial cells and cell survival. GBPs bind to guanine nucleotides, they contain two binding motifs. *GBP-1* is up-regulated in the human endometrium during the window of implantation (110), and *GBP-1* and *GBP-3,-4,-5* are up-regulated in the bovine endometrium at day 18 of pregnancy (191). Consistent with this premise, *GBP-1,-2,-3,-4* and *GBP-6-7* were up-regulated in pregnant animals in the current study. GBPs are up-regulated in patients with inflammatory bowel disease (IBD) and also found to be associated with epithelial tight junctions, where down-regulation of GBP through siRNA causes an increase in barrier permeability (252). It has recently been suggested that the functional significance of GBP up-regulation is to protect cells against pro-inflammatory cytokine induced apoptosis (252).

3.4.2.5. Difference in caruncular and intercaruncular endometrial tissue

The majority of genes differentially expressed between pregnant and cyclic animals are in both caruncular and intercaruncular tissues. However, the magnitude of differential expression between pregnant and cyclic endometrium differs in the two tissues, and there are some genes that are only differentially expressed in one of the two tissue types. The caruncles of the endometrium are specialised projections that are the site of embryo attachment. Caruncles become highly vascularised, and are the major site for small molecule and gaseous exchange (55). In comparison, intercaruncular tissue is highly glandular and responsible for early nourishment of the embryo through secretions of large molecules into the uterus (55, 189, 190). In addition, there are a greater number of stromal cells in the caruncular endometrium. The magnitude of some of these gene expression changes differs considerably between the two tissue types. *RSAD2* is the most differentially expressed gene (23 fold up-regulated in pregnant animals) in the comparison of pregnant

versus cyclic animals. In this comparison, *RSAD2* is 3 fold more differentially expressed in caruncular than it is in intercaruncular tissue. This difference occurs in most of the genes discussed. The larger difference in gene expression seen in the caruncular tissue (indicating a greater response to pregnancy) may reflect the role of this tissue in implantation. The caruncles, being the site of embryo attachment may demand more extreme gene expression changes that promote tolerance to the embryo, allowing it to form a closer physical relationship without immunological attack.

3.5. Conclusion

The maternal immune system is actively surveying the uterine environment during early pregnancy. The embryo modulates this response, inducing expression of molecules in the endometrium that function to suppress the immune response and/or promote tolerance to the embryo. The current study demonstrates this response with widespread up-regulation of immune response pathways. During this period of immune suppression the endometrium would be expected to be susceptible to infections; the endometrium must, therefore, actively express specific molecules for defence against foreign pathogens. up-regulation of genes of the innate immune response including antimicrobial response genes support this hypothesis. This system requires intricate control through expression of protective inhibitors in the endometrium, and raises the question of whether the embryo expresses these same inhibitory molecules.

Chapter 4. ENDOMETRIAL GENE EXPRESSION DURING EARLY PREGNANCY DIFFERS BETWEEN FERTILE AND SUB-FERTILE DAIRY COW STRAINS

This chapter was published as:

WALKER C.G., LITTLEJOHN M., MITCHELL M.D., ROCHE J.R., MEIER S: Endometrial gene expression during early pregnancy differs between fertile and sub-fertile dairy cow strains. Physiological Genomics, 2012. 18;44(1):47-58.

I developed the methods, performed the experimental work and statistical analysis and wrote the manuscript. The other authors contributed to the development of methods and experimental design and critical analysis of the manuscript.

4.1. Introduction

On average, high producing dairy cattle have poor reproductive performance compared with low to moderate producing dairy cows (253). They present with differences in oocyte and embryo quality, greater embryo loss, and lower pregnancy rates compared with lower-producing dairy cows (188, 253, 254). It is estimated that 60-70% of pregnancy losses occur in the first three weeks of pregnancy, the period of pregnancy recognition (5, 255). Successful pregnancy recognition and maintenance requires both a viable embryo and a receptive endometrium (60). Several factors have been implicated in pregnancy success, including embryo-maternal communication, inhibition of luteal regression, the immune response to pregnancy, and preparation of the uterus for implantation (256), which, when compromised, can lead to pregnancy failure. The uterine environment is likely, therefore, to be a key determinate of reproductive success. In this study, Holstein Friesian dairy cow strains characterized as having, on average, fertile (Holstein-Friesian cows with New Zealand ancestry) and sub-fertile (Holstein-Friesian cows with North American ancestry) phenotypes (188, 253) were used to test the hypothesis that endometrial gene expression patterns differ between dairy cow strains classified as fertile and sub-fertile (188, 253). High-quality blastocyst-stage embryos were transferred to oestrus-synchronized dairy cattle from fertile and sub-fertile strains. Endometrial tissue was obtained at day 17 of pregnancy and microarrays used to characterize differences in transcriptional profiles.

4.2. Methods

4.2.1. Animals and treatments

All procedures were undertaken with the approval of the Ruakura Animal Ethics Committee (Hamilton, New Zealand). The oestrus cycles of 14 lactating dairy cows were synchronized (at 58.8 (SEM 3.77) and 60.2 (SEM 1.51) days post calving in dairy cows of sub-fertile and fertile strains, respectively) and received a single embryo transferred on day 7 of the oestrus cycle (257). The oestrous cycles of the animals were synchronized using a controlled intra-vaginal drug-release device containing progesterone (1.38 g, CIDR-B™ Pfizer Animal Health Group, Auckland, New Zealand) and 2 ml oestradiol benzoate i.m (2 mg, CIDIROL Bomac Laboratories Limited, Auckland, New Zealand) for 8 days (day of insertion day -8) with all animals receiving two 2 ml injection of sodium chloprostenol (500 µg, EstroPlan, Parnell Laboratories NZ Ltd, Auckland, New Zealand) 6 days (an injection in the morning and afternoon) after CIDR insertion. All animals received a 2.5 ml injection of a GnRH analogue buserelin (10 µg, Receptal Intervet Limited, Auckland, New Zealand), given 24 h after CIDR device removal. The day after GnRH injection was Day 0 of the synchronized oestrous cycle. Embryos were at the blastocyst stage of development and of grade 1 quality. Embryos were produced from oocytes recovered from ovaries collected at the abattoir. The origin and reproductive history of the donor cows were unknown. Animals were slaughtered at day 17 of the reproductive cycle and endometrial tissues (both caruncular and intercaruncular) were sampled. Selection criteria for the study included strain and calving date, and health post-calving was an exclusion criterion (cows with severe uterine infections or mastitis were excluded before being enrolled in the embryo transfer round). Cows in each strain were matched for calving number and age. A total of 12 pregnant animals out of the 14 enrolled in the study were utilized, due to the associated costs of slaughtering the cows. These animals represented fertile (six Holstein-Friesian cows with New Zealand ancestry/≤30% North American genetics, n=6, NZ) and sub-fertile (six Holstein-Friesian cows with >87% North American ancestry, n=6, NA) phenotypes of Holstein-Friesian dairy cows (188, 253, 258, 259). Briefly, Holstein-Friesian dairy cow strains of NA ancestry have poorer oocyte and embryo quality, lower conception rate to first and second services, lower 6-week pregnancy rate and overall lower pregnancy rate compared with NZ strain Holstein-Friesian dairy cows. Gene expression differences between the two strains in non-reproductive tissues have been

published previously (260). Detailed methods and production data for the cows used in this study have been published previously (187).

4.2.2. Uterine flushings

Each horn of the uterine tract was flushed with 20 mL of saline and the uterine luminal fluid (ULF) recorded as being ipsilateral or contralateral to the ovary containing the corpus luteum (CL). Trophoblast (embryo) recovered from the uterine flushing's were measured using a confocal light microscope and a ruler. The elongated trophoblast tissues were not tangled during flushing and were therefore easily measured. Embryo viability was not tested directly. The ULFs were centrifuged to remove cellular debris then lyophilized and reconstituted with distilled water containing a cocktail of protease inhibitors (Complete, Roche, USA) before being dialyzed. The protein concentration was measured (261) and samples stored at -20°C until analysed.

4.2.3. Western blotting

Western blotting procedures as previously described (262) were used to quantify protein. Briefly, ULF samples containing either 20 or 100 μg of total protein and 2 μl human serum control in 50% glycerol, 0.5M Tris-HCL, pH 6.8 loading buffer were applied to 12% or 15% SDS-polyacrylamide gels and subjected to electrophoresis then electroblotted onto reinforced nitrocellulose membrane (BioTrace NT, Pall, USA). Protein was detected using anti-IFN τ (gift from Dr RM Roberts, University of Missouri, MO) at 1:2000. Bound antibody was visualized by chemiluminescence (luminol, Sigma-Aldrich) or SuperSignal West Femto Maximum Sensitivity Substrate (Pierce, Rockford, IL) and bands quantified using Quantity One software (Bio-Rad Laboratories, Hercules, CA).

4.2.4. Statistical analyses

To test for possible differences in embryo size, IFN τ concentration, and progesterone concentration across the 17 days of the experiment, ANOVA was utilized. To test for a possible interaction effect of day and strain on progesterone, it was necessary to log transform the data because of heterogeneity of the variance on different days. Log₁₀ progesterone was analysed in a repeated measures analysis using mixed models including day, strain and the interaction of day with strain as fixed effects and cow as a random effect,

modelling the within cow repeated measurements with a compound symmetry covariance structure.

4.2.5. RNA Extraction

Caruncular and intercaruncular endometrial tissues were homogenized in Qiagen buffer RLT (QIAGEN Hilden, Germany) using FastPrep Lysing Matrix D tubes in a FastPrep instrument (MP Biomedicals, Solon, OH).

Total RNA was extracted using a Qiagen RNeasy kit (QIAGEN. Cat# 74104). RNA quantity was determined by spectrophotometry using a Nanodrop ND-1000 (Nanodrop Technologies, Wilmington, DE). RNA integrity was assessed with the Agilent 2100 Bioanalyzer with a RNA 6000 Nano LabChip kit (Agilent Technologies, Palo Alto, CA. Cat# 5067-1511).

4.2.6. Microarray

One μg of RNA was amplified using the amino Allyl MessageAmp™ aRNA Kit (Ambion, Austin TX. Cat# AM1751) to generate amino allyl modified aRNA for use in microarray hybridization. aRNA quantity was measured by spectrophotometry using a ND-1000 (Nanodrop Technologies, Wilmington, DE).

Five μg of aRNA were then vacuum dried and labelled with Cy3 and Cy5 NHS ester (Amersham Cy3 and Cy5 Mono-Reactive Dye Packs, GE Healthcare UK Ltd., Buckinghamshire, UK. Cat# PA23031 and PA25031). Labelled aRNA was then purified on column and labelling efficiency was determined by spectrophotometry using the Nanodrop 1000.

Eight hundred and twenty five ng of Cy3 and Cy5 labelled and fragmented aRNA were added to Agilent 44k 60-mer oligonucleotide microarrays (G2514F), hybridized overnight (17 hours), washed and air dried according to the manufacturer's instructions (Agilent Gene Expression Hybridization Kit 60-mer oligo microarray protocol version 4.0). Arrays were scanned using the Agilent DNA microarray scanner.

4.2.6.1. Hybridization design

A total of 25 microarrays were used in this study, one for each tissue type of the 12 animals and one technical replicate. A reference sample was used, made from equal amounts of RNA from the 24 endometrial samples analysed in this study and an additional 10 from a

related study (263). This pooled sample was used as a 'reference' in each array hybridization. The reference sample was labelled with the Cy3 NHS ester dye, while each individual sample was labelled with the Cy5 NHS ester dye.

4.2.6.2. Data analysis and statistics

Agilent feature extraction software version 7.1 was used to analyse the scanned Agilent microarray. The 25 scanned microarray image files were uploaded to the feature extraction software. Using a design file (015354), the feature extraction software locates features and converts the extracted data from each feature into a quantitative \log_2 ratio. The software removes pixel outliers, performs statistical tests on the non-outlier pixels, subtracts background from features and flags any outlier features. The software was then used to perform LOWESS (locally weighted linear regression analysis) dye normalization and to calculate a p-value for each feature.

Data analysis was performed with Genespring GX11. (Agilent, Palo Alto, CA, USA). Microarray data were imported into Genespring using Agilent's two-colour 'Enhanced FE' import scenario, which included 'Per Spot: Divide by control channel' and 'Per Chip: Normalize to 50th percentile' normalization steps.

Filters applied to the data to improve the quality of the normalized dataset included; firstly, filtering 'on flags' to ensure any probes that were not deemed 'present or marginal' (according to feature extraction spot quality guidelines) in at least 12 of the 24 samples were omitted from analysis; secondly, probes that did not have a minimum threshold of 80 raw intensity units in at least 12 of 24 samples were also omitted from analysis. The raw intensity cut off value of 80 was determined based on the base over proportional ($C=a/b$) calculation, which is generated by plotting the standard deviation of normalized values against the control values. The point at which the curve flattens out is where the data measurement becomes reliable or where C (control strength) = a/b (where a = base and b = the proportional coefficient). Comparisons between fertile and sub-fertile strains were carried out using ANOVA with significance thresholds set at $P<0.05$; multiple testing corrections (Benjamini-Hochberg), and post hoc tests (Tukey) were also applied. The four parameters used for ANOVA analysis of fertile and sub-fertile animals were caruncular pregnant with a large embryo, caruncular pregnant with a small embryo, intercaruncular

pregnant with a large embryo, and intercaruncular pregnant with a small embryo. Small embryos were classified as those being less than 20 cm (mean: 10 ± 2.6 cm) in length and weighing less than 40 mg (mean: 19 ± 5.9 mg, 5 embryos). Large embryos were classified as those being longer than 20 cm (mean: 36 ± 4.9 cm) and weighing more than 75 mg (mean: 158 ± 33 mg, 7 embryos). The genes with P-value <0.05 for the above comparisons were extracted from the Genespring Tukey comparison table. These lists were then used for GeneGO functional analysis. Probes with a P-value <0.001 from this gene list were used for clustering analysis. Hierarchical clustering was used to cluster the probes and slides and the results are shown in a heatmap. The R software package was used for this analysis (264). The microarray data were uploaded to NCBI Gene expression omnibus (GSE19140). For probes that were not annotated, full length transcripts were identified where possible by querying microarray probe sequences against the bovine genome (Btau5.1) using NCBI BLAST (<http://blast.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/Blast.cgi>).

4.2.7. Gene function and pathway identification

Functional analysis was performed using MetaCore (GeneGo Inc), and GSEA. Gene lists containing differentially expressed genes for each comparison tested in the ANOVA were used for analyses with MetaCore to identify significantly enriched pathway maps. All entities in the microarray were used for GSEA analysis. Twenty pathway maps exported from MetaCore that were predicted to be enriched were submitted for analysis (Additional file 2). GSEA ranks genes based on the correlation between their expression and the class distinction. Given an *a priori* defined set of genes, GSEA determines whether the members of the gene set are randomly distributed throughout the ranked gene list or are primarily found at the top or bottom of the list. An enrichment score is calculated (ES) that reflects the degree to which the gene set is overrepresented. The statistical significance (nominal P-value) of the ES is estimated using a phenotype based permutation test. The estimated significance is adjusted for multiple hypothesis testing by normalising the enrichment score (NES) and then calculating the false discovery rate (FDR) corresponding to each NES. The GSEA user manual recommends an FDR cut-off of 25% for significant enrichment of a particular gene set using the phenotype permutation based method.

4.2.8. cDNA Synthesis

One μg of an RNA sample was used for cDNA synthesis using the Invitrogen Superscript III Supermix kit (Invitrogen Corp. Carlsbad, CA. Cat# 11752). Total RNA was transcribed according to the manufacturer's instructions using 27 μM of random pentadecamers. Briefly, RNA and random primers were mixed and denatured at 65°C for 5 min, followed by 1 min on ice. Annealing buffer and Superscript/RNase was added to samples and incubated for 10 minutes at 25°C (primer annealing), followed by 50 min at 50°C and 5 min at 85°C to inactivate the enzyme. Reverse transcription controls were performed, whereby the above process was completed without the addition of superscript enzyme.

4.2.9. Quantitative Real-time PCR

Real-time PCR using the Roche Lightcycler 480 was performed using the Roche real-time PCR master mix (Lightcycler 480 Probes Master) in combination with Roche Universal Probe Library (UPL) assays. Assays were designed using Roche UPL design software (Roche Diagnostics, Mannheim, Germany. Cat# 04887301001 and 04683633001). All assays were designed to span an intron-exon boundary, to prevent amplification of DNA during real-time PCR.

The PCR reaction volume was 10 μL , consisting of 0.5 μM of each primer and 0.1 μM of probe. Standard cycling conditions were used [95°C for 10 min, (95°C for 10 sec, 60°C for 30 sec) x 50 cycles, 40°C for 40 sec]. All reactions were performed with a 1/10 dilution of cDNA.

Each PCR experiment included reactions in which the cDNA template was replaced by water, and reactions omitting reverse transcriptase were used as negative controls. Triplicate measurements were performed for all samples and standard curves. The percent coefficient of variation (%CV) for Cqs was calculated for each sample. All samples for each gene were run on the same plate.

4.2.10. Absolute quantification

The Roche Lightcycler 480 software was used to perform absolute quantification analysis of gene expression using the standard curve second derivative maximum analysis method, which is a non-linear regression line method. A six point standard curve of serial dilutions of

a cDNA sample (from an unrelated endometrial sample) was used, with a starting concentration of 1 and final concentration of 1.6E-03 relative units.

4.2.11. Relative quantification

The Roche Lightcycler 480 Software was used to perform quantification using the 'advanced relative quantification analysis' algorithm. Two endogenous control (*SUZ12* and *ZNF131*) genes were used to normalize the data, taking the geometric mean of the normalized ratio of target gene to each reference gene. These genes have been previously demonstrated to be suitable for normalizing in endometrial tissue in the samples used in this study (265). A calibrator sample was then used as a control, whereby each calculated expression value was normalized to the calibrator sample.

The RT-PCR results were compared to those obtained using the microarray for several genes of interest. A previous publication on the same study had confirmed microarray results for several genes that were not differentially expressed according to microarray analysis (265). Gene expression of nine genes of interest (*ARG1*, *CXCL10*, *CXCL11*, *IDO*, *OAS2*, *OXTR*, *PTX3*, *SLC2A1*, and *SPP1*) was quantified for this study. Correlation coefficients were calculated for all genes to compare the calculated gene expression data from qRT-PCR and the microarray data.

4.3. Results

4.3.1. Differentially-expressed genes

A total of 482 and 1,021 differentially-expressed transcripts (corrected P-value < 0.05) were identified in intercaruncular and caruncular tissue, respectively, in the fertile and sub-fertile dairy cow strains (Additional file 3).

4.3.2. Trophoblast growth, plasma progesterone concentration, and uterine fluid IFN τ concentration.

Embryo length at day 17 of pregnancy was not affected by dairy cow strain. However, there was greater variability in the length of embryos recovered from the sub-fertile strain of dairy cow (mean \pm SEM fertile: 21 \pm 3cm; sub-fertile: 28 \pm 9cm). Plasma progesterone concentration was not significantly different between the fertile and sub-fertile groups at

ENDOMETRIAL GENE EXPRESSION DURING EARLY PREGNANCY DIFFERS BETWEEN FERTILE AND SUB-FERTILE DAIRY COW STRAINS

day 17 of pregnancy. However, average daily progesterone during the experimental period (day 1-17 of pregnancy) was greater ($P < 0.05$) in fertile cows (fertile: 3.8 ng/mL; sub-fertile: 3.0 ng/mL, SED 0.37 ng/mL: (Figure 12). There was no significant interaction effect ($P=0.53$) of strain with day. Uterine fluid IFN τ concentration did not differ in fertile and sub-fertile dairy cow strains (Table 7, t-test, P -value=0.41).

Figure 12. Daily plasma progesterone concentration (ng/ml) during the oestrous cycle leading to endometrial tissue collection in fertile (n=6) and sub-fertile strain dairy cows (n=6). The data represent the raw means (+/- SEM). The time of embryo transfer is indicated by the grey bar. Average daily progesterone during the experimental period (day 1-17 of pregnancy) was greater ($P < 0.05$) in fertile cows (fertile: 3.8 ng/mL; sub-fertile: 3.0 ng/mL, SED 0.37 ng/mL). There was no significant interaction effect ($P=0.53$) of strain with day.

ENDOMETRIAL GENE EXPRESSION DURING EARLY PREGNANCY DIFFERS BETWEEN FERTILE AND SUB-FERTILE DAIRY COW STRAINS

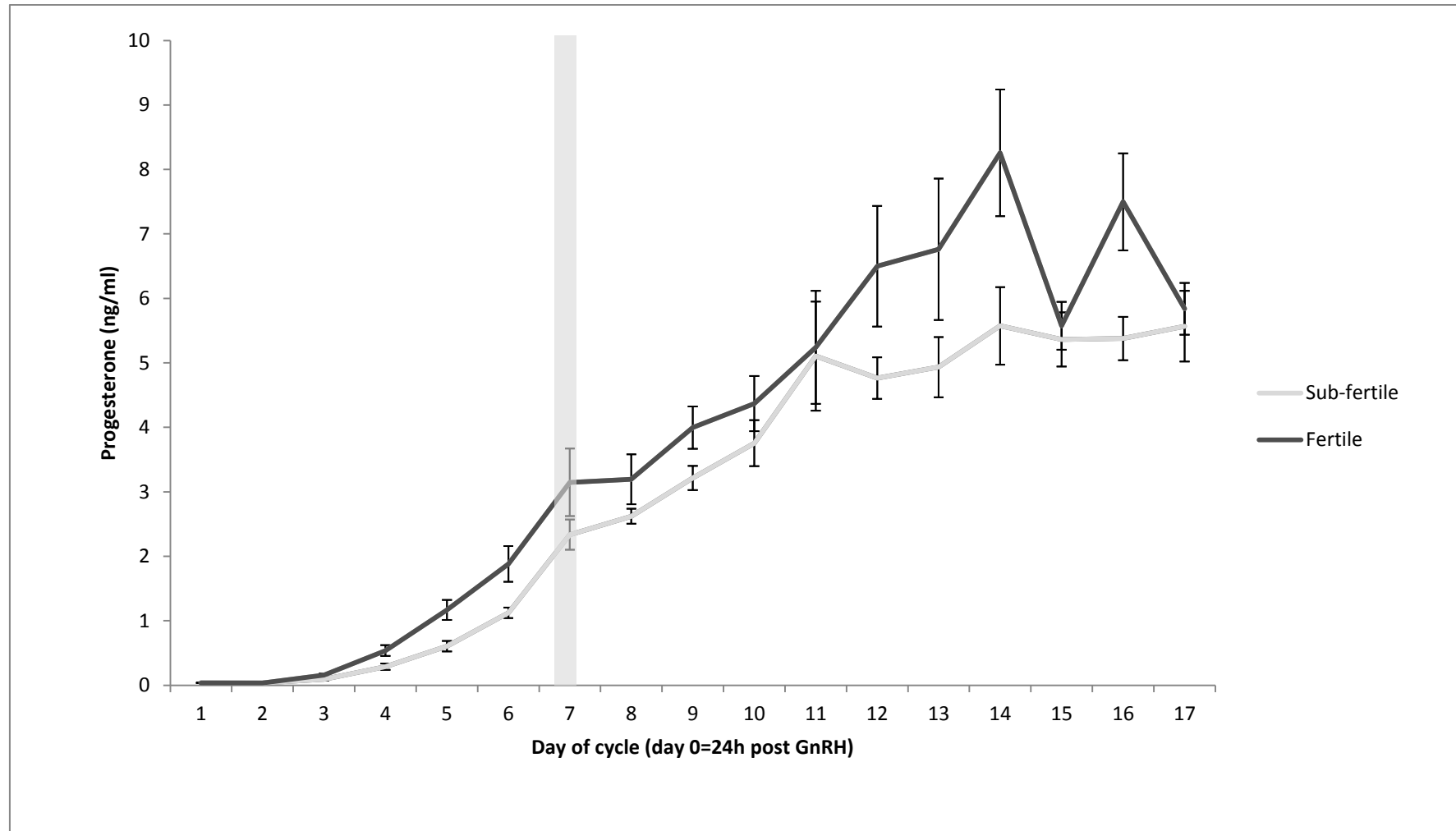


Table 7 Embryo weight and length, IFN τ , and P4 data. The average, standard error and t-test p-value for weight (mg) and length (cm) of embryos, IFN τ total (O.D units per 40 μ g protein), and P4 (ng/mL) in fertile and sub-fertile dairy cows

ENDOMETRIAL GENE EXPRESSION DURING EARLY PREGNANCY DIFFERS BETWEEN FERTILE AND SUB-FERTILE DAIRY COW STRAINS

| | Fertile | | Sub-fertile | | T-test |
|-------------------|---------|------|-------------|------|--------|
| | Average | SE | Average | SE | |
| Weight | 75.4 | 24.5 | 125.3 | 50.8 | 0.41 |
| Length | 21 | 3 | 28 | 9 | 0.7 |
| IFNT total | 68 | 22.4 | 106.9 | 39.3 | 0.41 |

4.3.3. Molecular and biological function and pathway analysis.

Functional analyses utilising GeneGO MetaCore and Gene Set Enrichment Analysis (GSEA) revealed several pathways that were significantly enriched in the comparison of fertile and sub-fertile animals. In caruncular endometrium, several pathway maps relating to the immune response were identified by GeneGO. Additionally, GSEA analysis revealed enrichment for several immune response pathways in the caruncular endometrium of fertile animals. In the intercaruncular endometrium, pathway maps relating to signal transduction and development processes were identified by GeneGO. There was no significant enrichment for pathways identified in intercaruncular endometrium using GSEA. Results from these analyses are presented in Table 8, Table 9, Table 10 and Table 11.

Table 8. Functional analysis of differentially expressed genes in caruncular endometrium. Significantly enriched functions identified through MetaCore functional analysis in the caruncular endometrium of fertile and sub-fertile animals.

GeneGO pathway maps (Caruncular endometrium)

| Entrez GeneID (bovine) | ANOVA Corrected P-value | Fold Change | Gene symbol (human) | Gene name (human) | Object type |
|--|-------------------------|-------------|---------------------|---|-------------------------|
| Signal transduction_PKA signaling P-value 9.7E-06 (up-regulated in sub-fertile) | | | | | |
| 281793 | 1.48E-02 | 1.6 | <i>GNAS</i> | GNAS complex locus | G alpha protein |
| 505611 | 1.18E-03 | 2 | <i>GNA13</i> | guanine nucleotide binding protein (G protein), alpha 13 | G-alpha |
| 788151 | 1.16E-03 | 1.7 | <i>ADCY4</i> | adenylate cyclase 4 | Generic enzyme |
| 282459 | 1.05E-04 | 1.7 | <i>PPP1R1B</i> | protein phosphatase 1, regulatory (inhibitor) subunit 1B | Generic binding protein |
| 282322 | 1.88E-02 | 1.4 | <i>PRKACA</i> | protein kinase, cAMP-dependent, catalytic, alpha | Protein kinase |
| 536561 | 1.39E-02 | 1.3 | <i>GSK3A</i> | glycogen synthase kinase 3 alpha | Protein kinase |
| Development_PDGF signaling via STATs and NF-kB P-value 4.6E-05 | | | | | |
| 512484 | 3.51E-03 | 1.2 | <i>TYK2</i> | tyrosine kinase 2 | Protein kinase |
| 525246 | 2.02E-03 | -1.6 | <i>JAK2</i> | Janus kinase 2 | Protein kinase |
| 347700 | 5.06E-03 | -2.5 | <i>EIF2AK2</i> | eukaryotic translation initiation factor 2-alpha kinase 2 | Protein kinase |
| 510814 | 1.16E-03 | -2.7 | <i>STAT1</i> | signal transducer and activator of transcription 1, 91kDa | Transcription factor |
| 504531 | 1.15E-02 | 1.6 | <i>PIK3CD</i> | phosphoinositide-3-kinase, catalytic, delta polypeptide | Lipid kinase |
| 281073 | 4.24E-02 | 1.2 | <i>CHUK</i> | conserved helix-loop-helix ubiquitous kinase | Protein kinase |
| Immune response_Antiviral actions of Interferons P-value 5.25E-05 (down-regulated in sub-fertile) | | | | | |
| 512484 | 3.51E-03 | 1.2 | <i>TYK2</i> | tyrosine kinase 2 | Protein kinase |
| 347700 | 5.06E-03 | -2.5 | <i>EIF2AK2</i> | eukaryotic translation initiation factor 2-alpha kinase 2 | Protein kinase |
| 509855 | 8.04E-03 | -1.8 | <i>IRF9</i> | interferon regulatory factor 9 | Transcription factor |
| 510814 | 1.16E-03 | -2.7 | <i>STAT1</i> | signal transducer and activator of transcription 1, 91kDa | Transcription factor |
| 529660 | 1.86E-03 | -2.6 | <i>OAS2</i> | 2'-5'-oligoadenylate synthetase 2, 69/71kDa | Generic enzyme |
| 282534 | 8.40E-03 | -4.1 | <i>HLA-DQA2</i> | major histocompatibility complex, class II, DQ alpha 2 | Generic receptor |
| Immune response_IFN gamma signaling pathway P-value 1.3E-04 (down-regulated in sub-fertile) | | | | | |
| 525246 | 2.02E-03 | -1.6 | <i>JAK2</i> | Janus kinase 2 | Protein kinase |
| 511779 | 5.79E-03 | 1.3 | <i>MAP3K4</i> | mitogen-activated protein kinase kinase kinase 4 | Protein kinase |

ENDOMETRIAL GENE EXPRESSION DURING EARLY PREGNANCY DIFFERS BETWEEN FERTILE AND SUB-FERTILE DAIRY COW STRAINS

| | | | | | |
|--|----------|------|----------------|--|----------------------|
| 534492 | 6.33E-03 | 1.2 | <i>MAPK14</i> | mitogen-activated protein kinase 14 | Protein kinase |
| 504531 | 1.15E-02 | 1.6 | <i>PIK3CD</i> | phosphoinositide-3-kinase, catalytic, delta polypeptide | Lipid kinase |
| 510814 | 1.16E-03 | -2.7 | <i>STAT1</i> | signal transducer and activator of transcription 1, 91kDa | Transcription factor |
| 509855 | 8.04E-03 | -1.8 | <i>IRF9</i> | interferon regulatory factor 9 | Transcription factor |
| 347700 | 5.06E-03 | -2.5 | <i>EIF2AK2</i> | eukaryotic translation initiation factor 2-alpha kinase 2 | Protein kinase |
| Immune response_IL-23 signaling pathway P-value 1.5E-04 | | | | | |
| 525246 | 2.02E-03 | -1.6 | <i>JAK2</i> | Janus kinase 2 | Protein kinase |
| 281073 | 4.24E-02 | 1.2 | <i>CHUK</i> | conserved helix-loop-helix ubiquitous kinase | Protein kinase |
| 504531 | 1.15E-02 | 1.6 | <i>PIK3CD</i> | phosphoinositide-3-kinase, catalytic, delta polypeptide | Lipid kinase |
| 510814 | 1.16E-03 | -2.7 | <i>STAT1</i> | signal transducer and activator of transcription 1, 91kDa | Transcription factor |
| 512484 | 3.51E-03 | 1.2 | <i>TYK2</i> | tyrosine kinase 2 | Protein kinase |
| Development_A2A receptor signaling P-value 2.6E-04 (up-regulated in sub-fertile) | | | | | |
| 281793 | 3.20E-03 | 1.6 | <i>GNAS</i> | GNAS complex locus | G alpha protein |
| 282322 | 1.88E-02 | 1.4 | <i>PRKACA</i> | protein kinase, cAMP-dependent, catalytic, alpha | Protein kinase |
| 511779 | 5.79E-03 | 1.3 | <i>MAP3K4</i> | mitogen-activated protein kinase kinase kinase 4 | Protein kinase |
| 504531 | 1.15E-02 | 1.6 | <i>PIK3CD</i> | phosphoinositide-3-kinase, catalytic, delta polypeptide | Lipid kinase |
| 534492 | 6.33E-03 | 1.2 | <i>MAPK14</i> | mitogen-activated protein kinase 14 | Protein kinase |
| 281073 | 4.24E-02 | 1.2 | <i>CHUK</i> | conserved helix-loop-helix ubiquitous kinase | Protein kinase |
| Development_Leptin signaling via PI3K-dependent pathway P-value 4.2E-04 (up-regulated in sub-fertile) | | | | | |
| 525246 | 2.02E-03 | 1.6 | <i>JAK2</i> | Janus kinase 2 | Protein kinase |
| 504531 | 1.15E-02 | -1.6 | <i>PIK3CD</i> | phosphoinositide-3-kinase, catalytic, delta polypeptide | Lipid kinase |
| 281073 | 4.24E-02 | -1.2 | <i>CHUK</i> | conserved helix-loop-helix ubiquitous kinase | Protein kinase |
| 536561 | 1.39E-02 | -1.3 | <i>GSK3A</i> | glycogen synthase kinase 3 alpha | Protein kinase |
| 282322 | 1.88E-02 | -1.4 | <i>PRKACA</i> | protein kinase, cAMP-dependent, catalytic, alpha | Protein kinase |
| 281677 | 1.11E-03 | -1.9 | <i>CEBPA</i> | CCAAT/enhancer binding protein (C/EBP), alpha | Transcription factor |
| Development_Beta-adrenergic receptors regulation of ERK | | | | | |
| 281793 | 3.20E-03 | 1.6 | <i>GNAS</i> | GNAS complex locus | G alpha protein |
| 788151 | 1.16E-03 | 1.7 | <i>ADCY4</i> | adenylate cyclase 4 | Generic enzyme |
| 281797 | 2.43E-03 | -2.6 | <i>GNGT2</i> | guanine nucleotide binding protein (G protein), gamma transducing activity polypeptide 2 | G betta/gamma |

ENDOMETRIAL GENE EXPRESSION DURING EARLY PREGNANCY DIFFERS BETWEEN FERTILE AND SUB-FERTILE DAIRY COW STRAINS

| | | | | | |
|--|----------|------|-----------------|--|----------------------|
| 530001 | 4.94E-02 | 1.8 | <i>PIK3CG</i> | phosphoinositide-3-kinase, catalytic, gamma polypeptide | Lipid kinase |
| 282322 | 1.88E-02 | 1.4 | <i>PRKACA</i> | protein kinase, cAMP-dependent, catalytic, alpha | Protein kinase |
| 282320 | 5.70E-03 | -1.6 | <i>PPP2CA</i> | protein phosphatase 2, catalytic subunit, alpha isozyme | Protein phosphatase |
| Development_Angiotensin signaling via STATs P-value 5.0E-04 (down-regulated in sub-fertile) | | | | | |
| 281797 | 2.43E-03 | -2.6 | <i>GNGT2</i> | guanine nucleotide binding protein (G protein), gamma transducing activity polypeptide 2 | G betta/gamma |
| 282320 | 5.70E-03 | -1.6 | <i>PPP2CA</i> | protein phosphatase 2, catalytic subunit, alpha isozyme | Protein phosphatase |
| 512484 | 3.51E-03 | 1.2 | <i>TYK2</i> | tyrosine kinase 2 | Protein kinase |
| 525246 | 2.02E-03 | -1.6 | <i>JAK2</i> | Janus kinase 2 | Protein kinase |
| 510814 | 1.16E-03 | -2.7 | <i>STAT1</i> | signal transducer and activator of transcription 1, 91kDa | Transcription factor |
| 509855 | 8.04E-03 | -1.8 | <i>IRF9</i> | interferon regulatory factor 9 | Transcription factor |
| Immune response_IL-22 signaling pathway P-value 5.8E-04 (down-regulated in sub-fertile) | | | | | |
| 282534 | 8.40E-03 | -4.1 | <i>HLA-DQA2</i> | major histocompatibility complex, class II, DQ alpha 2 | Generic receptor |
| 407098 | 6.50E-03 | 1.2 | <i>CD4</i> | CD4 molecule | Generic receptor |
| 512484 | 3.51E-03 | 1.2 | <i>TYK2</i> | tyrosine kinase 2 | Protein kinase |
| 525246 | 2.02E-03 | -1.6 | <i>JAK2</i> | Janus kinase 2 | Protein kinase |
| 534492 | 6.33E-03 | 1.2 | <i>MAPK14</i> | mitogen-activated protein kinase 14 | Protein kinase |
| 510814 | 1.16E-03 | -2.7 | <i>STAT1</i> | signal transducer and activator of transcription 1, 91kDa | Transcription factor |

Table 9. Functional analysis of differentially expressed genes in intercaruncular endometrium. Significantly enriched functions identified through MetaCore functional analysis in the intercaruncular endometrium of fertile and sub-fertile animals.

GeneGO pathway maps (Intercaruncular endometrium)

| Normal and pathological TGF-beta-mediated regulation of cell proliferation P-value 2.0E-06 (up-regulated in sub-fertile) | | | | | | |
|---|----------|------|---------------|---|--|-------------------------------|
| 540106 | 2.44E-03 | 2.2 | <i>PDGFB</i> | platelet-derived growth factor beta polypeptide (simian sarcoma viral (v-sis) oncogene homolog) | | Receptor ligand |
| 282382 | 2.81E-03 | 3.5 | <i>TGFBR1</i> | transforming growth factor, beta receptor 1 | | Receptor with enzyme activity |
| 516010 | 2.65E-04 | 1.2 | <i>SMAD2</i> | SMAD family member 2 | | Transcription factor |
| 504357 | 4.54E-03 | 1.4 | <i>AXIN1</i> | axin 1 | | Generic binding protein |
| 539003 | 2.27E-03 | 1.8 | <i>CTNNB1</i> | catenin (cadherin-associated protein), beta 1, 88kDa | | Generic binding protein |
| Cell cycle_Regulation of G1/S transition P-value 1.0E-04 (up-regulated in sub-fertile) | | | | | | |
| 282382 | 2.81E-03 | 3.5 | <i>TGFBR1</i> | transforming growth factor, beta receptor 1 | | Receptor with enzyme activity |
| 516010 | 2.65E-04 | 1.2 | <i>SMAD2</i> | SMAD family member 2 | | Transcription factor |
| 518880 | 1.51E-02 | 1.5 | <i>RBX1</i> | ring-box 1, E3 ubiquitin protein ligase | | Generic enzyme |
| 510618 | 9.76E-03 | 1.3 | <i>CDK4</i> | cyclin-dependent kinase 4 | | Protein kinase |
| Development_HGF-dependent inhibition of TGF-beta-induced EMT P-value 1.1E-03 (up-regulated in sub-fertile) | | | | | | |
| 282382 | 2.81E-03 | 3.5 | <i>TGFBR1</i> | transforming growth factor, beta receptor 1 | | Receptor with enzyme activity |
| 535916 | 3.73E-03 | -1.7 | <i>SMAD7</i> | SMAD family member 7 | | Generic binding protein |
| 516010 | 2.65E-04 | 1.2 | <i>SMAD2</i> | SMAD family member 2 | | Transcription factor |
| Signal transduction_Activin A signaling regulation P-value 1.2E-03 (down-regulated in sub-fertile) | | | | | | |
| 507663 | 2.50E-03 | -1.2 | <i>NCOR1</i> | nuclear receptor corepressor 1 | | Generic binding protein |
| 535916 | 3.73E-03 | -1.7 | <i>SMAD7</i> | SMAD family member 7 | | Generic binding protein |
| 516010 | 2.65E-04 | 1.2 | <i>SMAD2</i> | SMAD family member 2 | | Transcription factor |
| Signal transduction_PKA signaling P-value 1.1E-03 | | | | | | |
| 535017 | 3.17E-03 | -3.2 | <i>ADCY8</i> | adenylate cyclase 8 (brain) | | Generic enzyme |
| 505611 | 1.18E-03 | 2.5 | <i>GNA13</i> | guanine nucleotide binding protein (G protein), alpha 13 | | G-alpha |

Table 10. Summary statistics for the functional analysis of immune response genes using Gene Set Enrichment Analysis. Gene sets that were significantly enriched for in the comparison of fertile animals. Gene sets with a FDR<25% were considered significantly enriched.

ENDOMETRIAL GENE EXPRESSION DURING EARLY PREGNANCY DIFFERS BETWEEN FERTILE AND SUB-FERTILE DAIRY COW STRAINS

| Gene set enrichment analysis | | | | |
|---|-----------|------------|------------------|------------------|
| Pathway maps GSEA enriched in fertile (caruncular endometrium) | ES | NES | NOM p-val | FDR q-val |
| Development GM-CSF signaling | 0.500 | 1.755 | <0.001 | 0.024 |
| Immune response Signaling pathway mediated by IL-6 and IL-1 | 0.543 | 1.665 | <0.001 | 0.107 |
| Immune response classical complement pathway | 0.550 | 1.571 | <0.001 | 0.143 |
| Immune response IL-6 signaling pathway | 0.491 | 1.522 | <0.001 | 0.216 |
| Immune response alternative complement pathway | 0.469 | 1.450 | 0.074 | 0.259 |
| Immune response lectin induced complement pathway | 0.509 | 1.450 | 0.073 | 0.225 |
| Immune response TREM signaling pathway | 0.407 | 1.417 | <0.001 | 0.231 |
| Immune response TLR3 and TLR4 induce TICAM1 specific signaling pathway | 0.498 | 1.412 | 0.051 | 0.211 |
| Pathway maps GSEA enriched in sub-fertile (caruncular endometrium) | ES | NES | NOM p-val | FDR q-val |
| Development WNT signaling pathway degradation of beta catenin in absence of WNT | 0.638 | 1.644 | <0.001 | 0.090 |

Table 11. Functional analysis of immune response genes using Gene Set Enrichment Analysis. Gene sets that were significantly enriched in the caruncular endometrium in the comparison of fertile animals. Gene sets with a FDR<25% were considered significantly enriched. Core enrichment genes are in bold. These genes contribute most to the enrichment result.

Gene set enrichment analysis

Pathway maps GSEA enriched in fertile (caruncular endometrium)

Development GM-CSF signaling

CCND, MAP2, RELA, PIM1, CCL2, MYC, JAK2, CSF2, LYN, NFKB2, MCL1, AKT2, PIK3R1, BCL2L1, STAT5A, GNB2L1, MAP2K2, NFKBIA, CISH, AKT3, IKBKB, CASP3, STAT5B, SOS2, CREB1, EGR1, SOS1, STAT3, MAPK3, BAD, MAPK1, SHC1, CHUK, PIK3CD, PIK3R2, YWHAZ

Immune response Signaling pathway mediated by IL-6 and IL-1

MAP2K1, RELA, IL6, SOCS1, IRAK1, NFKBIB, RELB, NFKB2, IRAK2, IL1A, MAP2K2, NFKBIA, ILST, IKBKB, SOS2, ECSIT, MAP3K1, SOS1, MAPK3, MAP2K14, IL1R1, MAPK1, IL6R, SHC1, CHUK

Immune response classical complement pathway

C3, CFI, SERPING1, C2, C4A, C1S, C7, C5, C6, C5AR1, C3AR1, CRP, C1QB, ITGB2, C4BPA, C1QA, CLU, C8A, C8B, C9, CD55, CR2

Immune response IL-6 signaling pathway

MAP2K1, RELA, IL6, RELB, NFKB2, NR3C1, JUND, JUN, ADAM10, MAP2K2, ILST, CEBPD, SOS2, CREB1, SOS1, FOS, STAT3, MAPK3, ADAM17, MAPK1, IL6R, SHC1

Immune response alternative complement pathway

C3, CFI, CFB, C7, C5, C6, C5AR1, C3AR1, ITGB2, CLU, C8A, C8B, C9, CD55, CR2, CFP

Immune response lectin induced complement pathway

C3, CFI, SERPING1, C2, C4A, C7, C5, C6, MASP1, C5AR1, MBL2, C3AR1, ITGB2, C4BPA, CLU, C8A, C8B, C9, MASP2, CD55, CR2

Immune response TREM signaling pathway

MAP2K1, RELA, IL6, IL12B, CCI2, IL8, BCL10, CSF2, TLR4, NFKBIB, PIK3CA, TREM1, AKT2, IL2, PIK3R1, JUN, ITPR1, TLR2, IPR3, PPP3CB, UBA52, CCL3, MAP2K2, NFKBIA, AKT3, IL1B, IKBKB, RPS6KA1, SOS1, FOS, TNF, MAPK3, IKBKG, ITPR2, TYROBP, BAD, MAPK1, CHUK, PIK3R3, PIK3CD, PIK3R2, PPP3CA, PLCG1

Immune response TLR3 and TLR4 induce TICAM1 specific signaling pathway

RELA, RIPK3, TLR4, TLR3, RELB, CD14, NFKB2, TICAM2, TICAM1, BECN1, IKBKG, LY96, IFNA16, RIPK1, TIRAP

Pathway maps GSEA enriched in sub-fertile (caruncular endometrium)

Development WNT signaling pathway degradation of beta catenin in absence of WNT

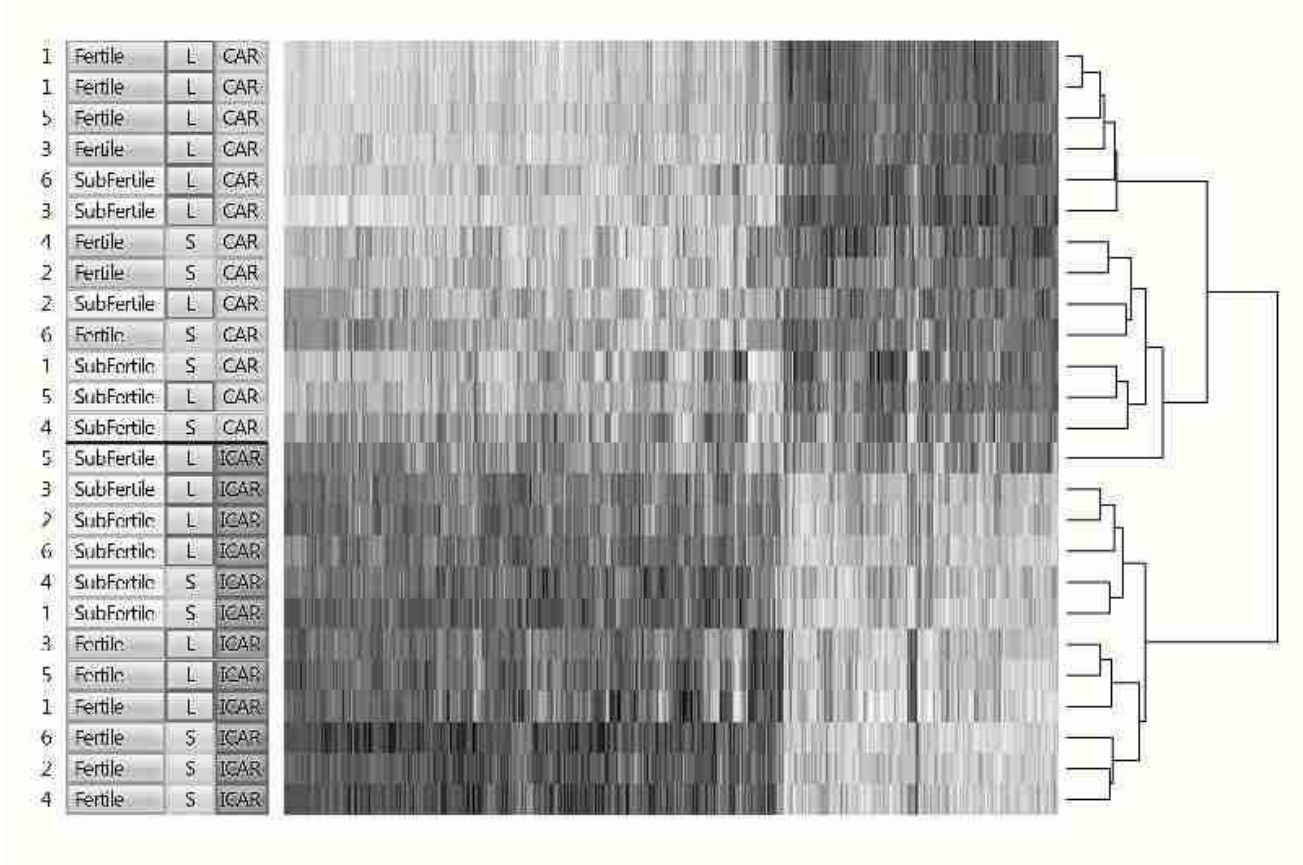
TLE3, CUL1, UBA52, TCF7L1, GSK3B, APC, RBX1, CSNK1D, HDAC1, SKP2, DAB2, AXIN1, TLE2, CTNNB1

4.3.4. Clustering analysis

The microarray data for each sample was clustered initially into caruncular and intercaruncular tissue types. The caruncular tissue then clustered into large and small embryo size, and within each of these, fertile and sub-fertile cows (with two exceptions). The intercaruncular tissue clustered into sub-fertile and fertile cows, and then within each of these, large and small embryo size. The results of this analysis are presented in Figure 13.

Figure 13. Clustering analysis heatmap. Caruncular (CAR), intercaruncular (ICAR), large embryo (L), small embryo (S).

ENDOMETRIAL GENE EXPRESSION DURING EARLY PREGNANCY DIFFERS BETWEEN FERTILE AND SUB-FERTILE DAIRY COW STRAINS



4.3.5. Relative quantitative real-time PCR confirmation of microarray results

Relative qRT-PCR was used to confirm microarray results. Candidate genes were chosen to represent genes with known functional importance in pregnancy, and genes that were identified as being differentially expressed in the microarray analysis. Expression levels of nine genes of interest (*ARG1*, *CXCL10*, *CXCL11*, *IDO*, *OAS2*, *OXTR*, *PTX3*, *SLC2A1*, and *SPP1*) were quantified, and the correlation between qRT-PCR and microarray calculated (Table 12). All qRT-PCR gene expression data were positively correlated with microarray data and the magnitude of expression differences were consistent between the two measures of gene expression.

Table 12. RT-PCR primers and correlation with microarray data. The correlation coefficient between qRT-PCR and microarray data. Primer Sequences and UPL probe used for qRT-PCR assay.

ENDOMETRIAL GENE EXPRESSION DURING EARLY PREGNANCY DIFFERS BETWEEN FERTILE AND SUB-FERTILE DAIRY COW STRAINS

| Primer Sequences | | | | | | |
|------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------|---------------|-------------|---------|
| | Forward | Reverse | Probe | Exon boundary | Correlation | P-value |
| <i>OXTR</i> | CGTGCAGATGTGGAGTGTCT | TTGCAGCAGCTGTTGAGG | UPL#162 | exon1/2 | 0.32 | 0.06 |
| <i>OAS2</i> | TGGACGGTCAACTACAGTTTTG | CTGGGTCCAAGATCACAGG | UPL#69 | exon9/10 | 0.78 | <0.001 |
| <i>SPP1</i> | AAGTTCCGCCGATCTAACG | CCTCACTCTCTATGTGTGATGTGAA | UPL#82 | exon5/6 | 0.71 | <0.001 |
| <i>CXCL11</i> | TGCTGCAATTGTTCAAGGTT | TCTGCCACTTTGACTGCTTTT | UPL#81 | exon1/2 | 0.75 | <0.001 |
| <i>IDO</i> | ACGTAGGCTTTGCTCTTCCA | GAGATCCAGGCATCATAAGGA | UPL#65 | exon1/2 | 0.76 | <0.001 |
| <i>PTX3</i> | TTTGGACAACGAAATAGACAATG | TCGGAGTTCTCACGACTGC | UPL#58 | exon1/2 | 0.88 | <0.001 |
| <i>SLC2A1</i> | GACCCTGCACCTCATAGGC | CCTACCTGAGCATTGTGG | UPL#37 | exon8/9 | 0.82 | <0.001 |
| <i>CXCL10</i> | TGAAAGCAATTAACAAGCAAAGG | CACAGGGAAACAGTTGTAGAGGT | UPL#126 | exon3/4 | 0.97 | <0.001 |
| <i>ARG1</i> | ATGTGGACCCTGGGGAAC | ATGTTTCTTCCATCACCTTGC | UPL#48 | exon5/6 | 0.8 | <0.001 |
| Reference genes | | | | | | |
| <i>SUZ12</i> | GAACACCTATCACACACATTCTGT | AGTGGACACAACCGCCTCTA | UPL#150 | exon13/14 | | |
| <i>ZNF131</i> | AGAAAGAAGCTTTATGAATGTCAGG | CTGGTGATACACTGGAGATAAAC | UPL#33 | exon6/7 | | |

4.4. Discussion

The hypothesis that endometrial gene expression patterns differ between dairy cow strains classified as fertile and sub-fertile was tested. An unsupervised approach was undertaken to identify pathways enriched in the dataset, irrespective of their established role in early pregnancy. In addition, the hypothesis that endometrial gene expression patterns in biological processes associated with fertility differ between dairy cow strains classified as fertile and sub-fertile was tested. Functional analysis revealed enrichment for several pathways. Some of these pathways have been characterized as being important regulators of early pregnancy events, while others are less well established in the context of early pregnancy in the ruminant.

Pathways implicated in the process of immune tolerance to the embryo were enriched in fertile cows, as were genes that have roles in preventing luteolysis and embryo signalling through the secretion of histotroph. These results provide evidence that endometrial physiology may be contributing to the inferior reproductive performance of the sub-fertile dairy cow.

4.4.1. Immune response to pregnancy

Functional analysis revealed enrichment for several pathways relating to the immune response in the comparison of fertile and sub-fertile animals in the caruncular endometrium. Pathways that regulate the immune response were down-regulated in sub-fertile animals, suggesting that down-regulation of this response could be a contributing factor to their sub-fertile phenotype. Co-ordinated modulation of the immune response is essential for successful pregnancy. Genes involved in the immune response to pregnancy and in particular those stimulated by interferons are common features of several recently published studies investigating gene expression during the pre-implantation period in cattle (191, 193, 195, 204, 213). In addition, enrichment of pathways relating to the immune response were restricted to the caruncular endometrium, consistent with a previous study comparing significant biological functions in caruncular and intercaruncular endometrium (193).

The contribution of the immune response to pregnancy success has recently been highlighted in several studies in *Bos taurus*. Salilew-Wondim et al 2010 (217) investigated differences in endometrial gene expression at day 7 of pregnancy in animals that were receptive or non-receptive to pregnancy. Results indicated early pregnancy loss may be the result of immune rejection, as evidenced by a decrease in expression of immune system related genes in the receptive endometrium. Beltman et al 2010 (266) also noted the importance of the immune response in early embryo loss. In their study, endometrial gene expression was investigated in relation to the production of normal or retarded embryos at day 7 of pregnancy. Genes involved in the immune response were differentially expressed in animals that produced retarded or normal embryos.

There are several mechanisms that enable the immunologically foreign embryo to survive in the maternal environment, including the expression of genes that promote immune tolerance to the embryo (267, 268). In this experiment, embryos were transferred from donor oocytes and, therefore, the embryo was completely foreign to the maternal system rather than being only semi-allogenic. This could have implications within the context of the immune response to pregnancy. Several genes involved in this process were down-regulated in the sub-fertile cows, including the amino acid metabolizing enzymes *ARG1* and *IDO*. These genes are up-regulated during pregnancy in cattle (263), where it is hypothesized they are acting to prevent an adverse immune response. In mice, expression of *IDO* prevents an adverse immune response to the embryo through depleting the microenvironment of essential amino acids, and thereby suppressing T-cell activity (269). Cells expressing *IDO* are protected against possible tryptophan starvation through expression of *TTS/WARS* (270). This gene is up-regulated during pregnancy in cattle (263). *IDO* expressing cells may be protected against tryptophan starvation through the generation of a reservoir of tryptophan via the formation of tryptophan-tRNA complexes (270).

Other differentially expressed genes that may be regulating the immune response during early pregnancy include the chemokines *CCL16*, *CXCL10* and *CXCL11*. The chemokine *CCL16* was up-regulated in sub-fertile dairy cows. This chemokine has been reported to enhance cytotoxicity of T cells and stimulate the production of pro-inflammatory cytokines in mice (271-273). Additionally, the chemokines *CXCL10* and *CXCL11* were down-regulated in the sub-fertile cows.

These chemokines are up-regulated in response to pregnancy, and are believed to attract immune tolerance-promoting uterine natural killer cells to the site of implantation in humans (216, 219, 221, 274). These chemokines are also hypothesized to attract the trophoblast to the endometrium and CXCL10 promotes adhesive activity of the trophoblast, through stimulation of integrin expression in ruminant species (112, 194, 275-277). Chemokines in the uterus may have multiple roles in the bovine uterus, including promoting tolerance to the embryo and regulating attachment of the embryo to the endometrium.

Several genes of the innate immune response were differentially expressed in fertile and sub-fertile animals. Up-regulation of innate immune system genes during early pregnancy may function to protect the endometrium and embryo from possible infection during a time of local immune suppression. The canonical pathways for the complement system were some of the most significantly enriched pathways in the GSEA functional analysis. Several genes of the complement system were down-regulated in sub-fertile animals. Additionally, the TLR3 and TLR4 pathway was significantly enriched in the fertile animals. Genes that prevent immune system attack on the embryo were also down-regulated in the sub-fertile cows. For example, pentraxin 3 (*PTX3*), which acts to prevent complement-mediated attack and is up-regulated in response to pregnancy in humans (240), was down-regulated in sub-fertile dairy cows. Interestingly, these genes were only down-regulated in the caruncular endometrium.

In general, expression of genes regulating the immune response were more divergent in the caruncular endometrium, with some genes differing only in the caruncular endometrium. This could be due to the differing roles of the two tissues and the difference in immune cell populations present in the two tissue types in cattle (278).

The differential expression of these genes suggests embryo loss in sub-fertile dairy cows may be caused, at least in part, by insufficient tolerance of the maternal immune system to the pre-implantation allogenic embryo.

4.4.2. Pregnancy recognition and embryo signalling

Genes expressed in response to the presence of the embryo, and genes implicated in regulating maintenance of the corpus luteum, were down-regulated in the sub-fertile cows.

During early pregnancy, the embryo signals its presence to the maternal system to prevent luteal regression and establish pregnancy. The primary signalling molecule used by the embryo is IFN τ , which signals via the JAK-STAT pathway by binding to the interferon receptors present on the endometrium (84). Although the concentration of IFN τ in the uterine fluid did not differ between fertile and sub-fertile dairy cows, genes up-regulated in response to IFN τ signalling, were differentially expressed. Several pathways regulating the response to interferons were enriched for in the fertile caruncular endometrium. In addition, several genes that are stimulated by interferons were down-regulated in sub-fertile animals including: *IFIT3*, *IFITM1*, *IFI44*, *IFI44L*, *ISG20*, and *RSAD2*.

The most significantly enriched pathway in the caruncular endometrium was the signal transduction PKA signalling pathway. This pathway was also significantly enriched for in the intercaruncular endometrium. PKA activation regulates a diverse range of processes including oestrogen actions (279). Activators of PKA can enhance transcriptional activity of genes in response to oestrogen (279). Several genes are activated by oestrogen in the ruminant uterus, including the luteolytic *OXTR* (40, 280, 281), which was up-regulated in sub-fertile animals. Therefore, greater PKA activation in sub-fertile animals may be influencing pregnancy outcome through enhancing transcription of genes such as *OXTR* in response to oestrogen.

The presented expression profile suggests a dampened response to IFN τ signalling and differential regulation of eicosanoid production during early pregnancy may contribute to early embryo loss in the sub-fertile dairy cow. Differential regulation of transcription in response to interferon could be the result of differences in genetically or epigenetically regulated transcriptional efficiency in this pathway.

Several pathways identified as being enriched in the functional analysis may regulate the production and transport of histotroph to the embryo. During early pregnancy and the oestrous cycle the endometrium is under the influence of the steroid hormone progesterone. Progesterone concentration was greater in fertile cows across the 17 days. Under the influence of progesterone, the endometrium undergoes structural changes, including remodelling of the extracellular matrix, and changes in the proteins expressed on its luminal surface, such as adhesion molecules of the glycocalyx (53). Additionally, the

endometrium expresses chemotactic molecules to attract the trophoblast (256). In ruminant species, progesterone concentration can affect nourishment of the embryo through modification of endometrial gland number and function, which leads to alterations in histotroph secretion and content (101). Histotroph secretions are vital for embryo growth and development as well as providing a communication channel to the embryo. Greater progesterone concentrations are also associated with greater embryo growth in cattle (21). Several studies have implicated greater progesterone concentration during early pregnancy in promoting pregnancy success (64, 77, 282). However, the difference in progesterone between fertile and sub-fertile dairy cows in this study was small compared with studies where progesterone concentration at day 3 was elevated to concentrations typically reached at later stages of the cycle.

Pathways regulated by TGF-beta including the 'Activin A' signal transduction pathway, were enriched for in the intercaruncular endometrium. These pathways were up-regulated in sub-fertile animals. Consistent with this finding, *FST*, an antagonist of activin and other TGF-beta ligands was down-regulated in sub-fertile dairy cows (230). *FST* also regulates myostatin, a secreted TGF-beta family ligand that is down-regulated during early pregnancy (263). Myostatin may be an important regulator of glucose availability to the embryo, through regulation of glucose in endometrial histotroph secretions, and, later, for foetal development, through regulation of placental glucose transport (232-234). The glucose transporter *SLC2A1* was down-regulated in the caruncular tissue of sub-fertile dairy cows.

The differential transcriptional profile of the fertile and sub-fertile dairy cow strains indicates that failure to provide an optimal uterine environment for embryonic growth and development may contribute to the inferior reproductive performance of the sub-fertile dairy cow strain.

4.5. Conclusion

Genes essential for the successful establishment of pregnancy are differentially expressed in the endometrium of fertile and sub-fertile dairy cow strains. Genes implicated in the process of immune tolerance to the embryo, and those that have roles in preventing luteolysis and supporting embryo growth and development, were down-regulated in the sub-fertile cows.

ENDOMETRIAL GENE EXPRESSION DURING EARLY PREGNANCY DIFFERS BETWEEN FERTILE AND SUB-FERTILE DAIRY COW STRAINS

Results suggest that endometrial physiology contributes to the poor reproductive performance of the post-ovulatory sub-fertile dairy cow.

Chapter 5. GENOME-WIDE DNA METHYLATION PROFILING OF ENDOMETRIAL TISSUES

This chapter was submitted to *Biology of Reproduction* as:

WALKER C.G., LITTLEJOHN M., MEIER S., ROCHE J.R., MITCHELL M.D: DNA methylation is correlated with gene expression during early pregnancy in Bos taurus.

I developed the methods, performed the experimental work and statistical analysis and wrote the manuscript. The other authors contributed to the development of methods and experimental design and critical analysis of the manuscript.

5.1. Background

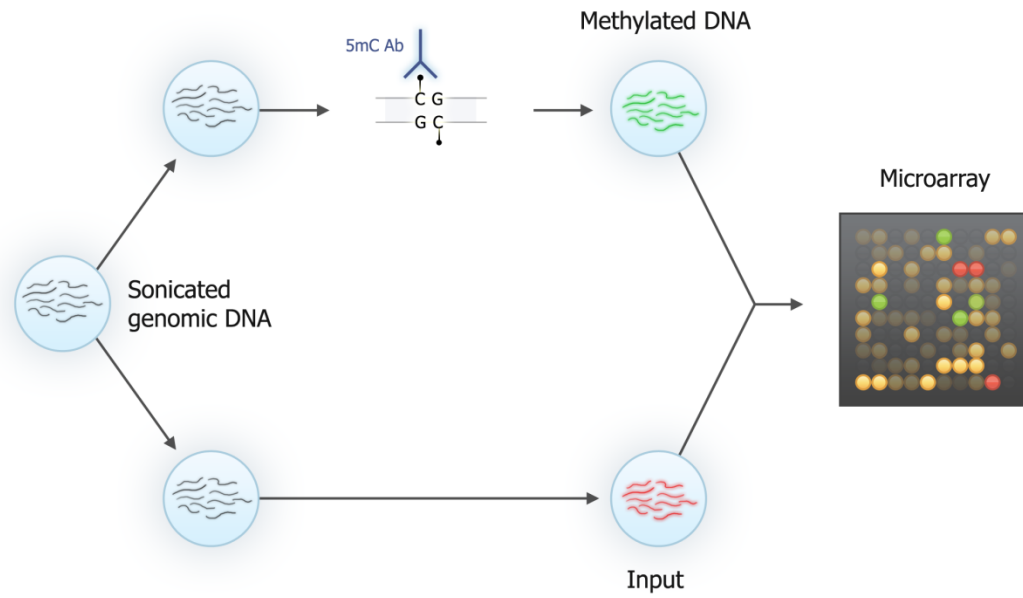
Synchronous development of the embryo and a receptive endometrium is critical to the establishment and maintenance of pregnancy (60). At least 30% of human pregnancies are lost prior to implantation (283) and it is estimated that up to 80% of pregnancy losses in dairy cattle occur during the pre-implantation period (5). Previous studies have indicated large differences in the endometrial transcriptional profiles of pregnant and non-pregnant dairy cows (191, 195, 263), animals with divergent fertility phenotypes (284), and animals pregnant with embryos produced from somatic cell nuclear transfer or in vitro fertilization compared with artificial insemination (204). A role for DNA methylation in regulating the expression of genes involved in uterine receptivity has recently been highlighted (109, 285). Additionally, aberrant DNA methylation in the endometrium may contribute to reproductive disorders and/or infertility (147, 286-289). For example, E-cadherin is down-regulated in the endometrium of some infertile women and is down-regulated in a non-receptive endometrial cell line (109, 146). Inhibiting methylation of E-cadherin in a non-receptive human endometrial cell line results in up-regulation of E-Cadherin and in the cell line becoming receptive. Another gene regulated by methylation, *HOXA10*, is expressed in the endometrium and is involved in regulating endometrial receptivity. Down-regulation of *HOXA10* in women with endometriosis has recently been associated with aberrant methylation (147).

Genome-wide DNA methylation can be quantified in a high-throughput manner using methylated DNA immuno-precipitation (MeDIP) and microarrays (290). A DNA sample is divided into two aliquots and one sample is immuno-precipitated with an antibody that binds methylated cytosine, enriching the sample with methylated DNA only. The enriched sample and non-enriched sample are then labelled with different dyes, hybridised to a microarray, and the intensities quantified to determine methylation state (Figure 14).

Figure 14. Methylated DNA immuno-precipitation (MeDIP) process. A DNA sample is divided into two aliquots and one sample is immuno-precipitated with an antibody that binds methylated cytosine, enriching the sample with methylated DNA only. The enriched sample and non-enriched sample are then labelling with different dyes, hybridised to a microarray and the intensities quantified to determine methylation.

state

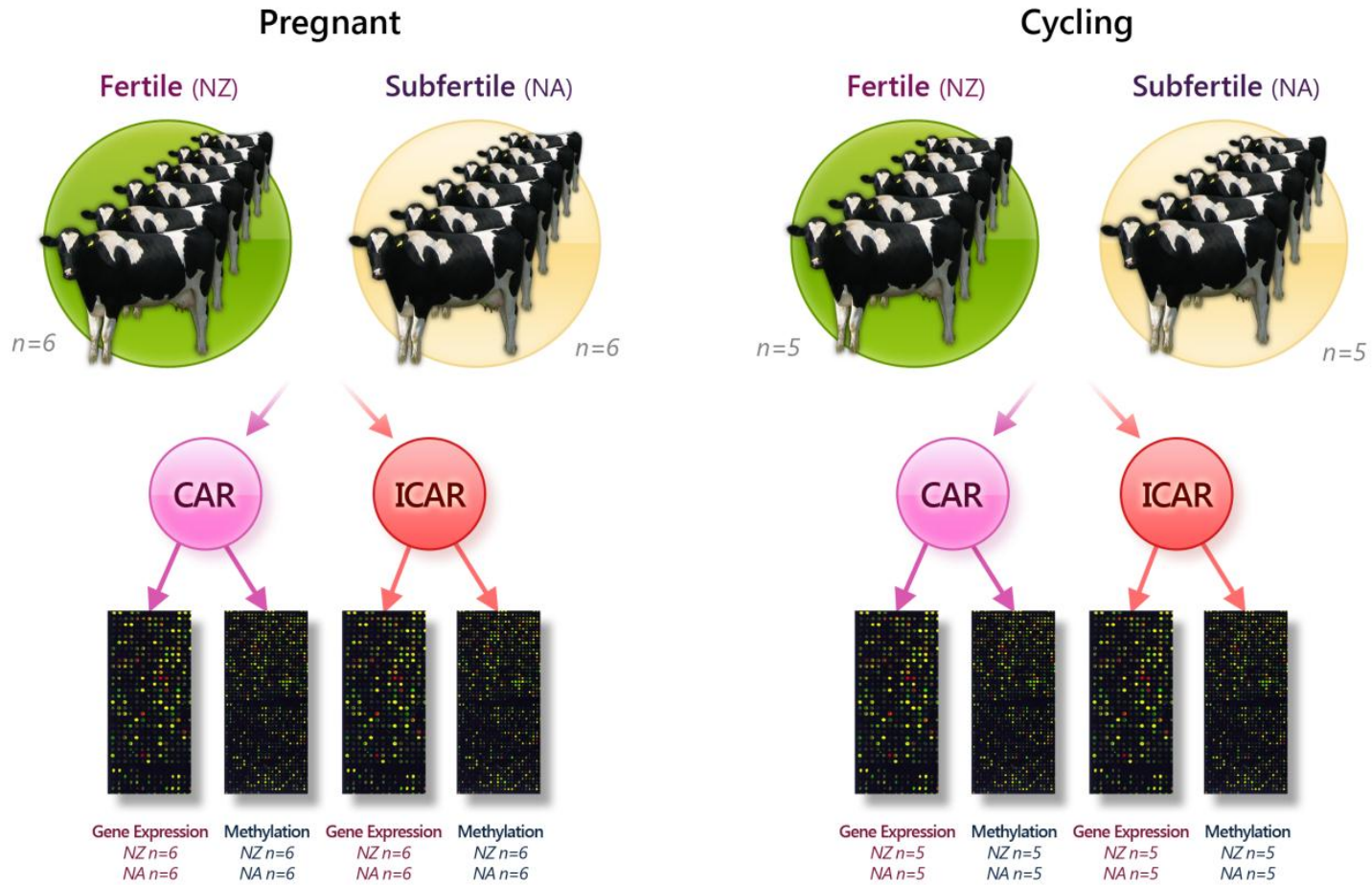
GENOME-WIDE DNA METHYLATION PROFILING OF ENDOMETRIAL TISSUES



It was hypothesised that DNA methylation regulates critical gene expression in the uterus during early pregnancy. To test this, DNA methylation was quantified in the bovine uterus at 415,000 sites in the genome in samples that had been previously assessed for genome-wide gene expression profiles (Figure 15). Gene expression was then tested for correlation to DNA methylation in probes that could be mapped to within annotated genes or 10kb 5' of genes to identify gene expression potentially regulated by DNA methylation.

Figure 15. Experimental design. All animals had caruncular (CAR) and intercaruncular (ICAR) endometrial tissues samples at day 17 of pregnancy or the oestrous cycle. RNA and DNA were extracted and DNA methylation and gene expression quantified using Agilent microarrays.

GENOME-WIDE DNA METHYLATION PROFILING OF ENDOMETRIAL TISSUES



5.2. Methods

5.2.1. Animals

All procedures were undertaken with the approval of the Ruakura Animal Ethics Committee (Hamilton, New Zealand). The oestrous cycles of 24 lactating dairy cows were synchronized (at 58.8 (SEM 3.77) and 60.2 (SEM 1.51) days post calving in dairy cows of sub-fertile and fertile strains, respectively) and 14 received a single embryo transferred on day 7 of the oestrous cycle. The oestrous cycles of the animals were synchronized using a controlled intra-vaginal drug-release device containing progesterone (1.38 g, CIDR-B™ Pfizer Animal Health Group, Auckland, New Zealand) and 2 ml oestradiol benzoate i.m (2 mg, CIDROL Bomac Laboratories Limited, Auckland, New Zealand) for 8 days (day of insertion day -8) with all animals receiving two 2 ml injection of sodium chloprostenol (500 µg, EstroPlan, Parnell Laboratories NZ Ltd, Auckland, New Zealand) 6 days (an injection in the morning and afternoon) after CIDR insertion. All animals received a 2.5 ml injection of a GnRH analogue buserelin (10 µg, Receptal Intervet Limited, Auckland, New Zealand), given 24 h after CIDR device removal. The day after GnRH injection was Day 0 of the synchronized oestrous cycle. Embryos were at the blastocyst stage of development and of grade 1 quality. Embryos were produced from oocytes recovered from ovaries collected at the abattoir. The origin and reproductive history of the donor cows were unknown. Animals were slaughtered at day 17 of the reproductive cycle and endometrial tissues (both caruncular and intercaruncular) were sampled. Selection criteria for the study included strain and calving date, and health post-calving was an exclusion criterion (cows with severe uterine infections or mastitis were excluded before being enrolled in the embryo transfer round). Cows in each strain were matched for calving number and age. A total of 10 cycling and 12 pregnant animals enrolled in the study were utilized, due to the associated costs of slaughtering the cows. These animals represented fertile (six pregnant and five cycling Holstein-Friesian cows with New Zealand ancestry/≤30% North American genetics, n=11, NZ) and sub-fertile (six pregnant and five cycling Holstein-Friesian cows with >87% North American ancestry, n=11, NA) phenotypes of Holstein-Friesian dairy cows (188, 253, 258, 259). Briefly, Holstein-Friesian dairy cow strains of NA ancestry have poorer oocyte and embryo quality, lower conception rate to first and second services, lower 6-week pregnancy rate and overall lower pregnancy

rate compared with NZ strain Holstein-Friesian dairy cows. Gene expression differences between the two strains in non-reproductive tissues have been published previously (260). Detailed methods and production data for the cows used in this study have been published previously (187).

5.2.2. Methylation microarray design

The microarray design targeted all CpG islands in the genome (34,021), as designated by the UCSC genome browser. CpG islands were predicted using a modification of a program developed by G. Milkema and L.Hillier (unpublished) implemented on the bosTau4.0 genome build available for download through UCSC genome browser portal. Overlapping CpG regions were merged and the regions were tiled at 10bp using Agilent's eArray tool with repeat masking. Probes were designed using the criteria: 1. T_m range 60-90 degrees Celsius and 2. Mono nucleotide repeats less than 5. These probes were then BLAST against the bovine whole genome, UCSC genome build bosTau4.0 and cross hybridizing probes were removed. Criteria for identification of cross hybridizing probes included probes showing a continuous alignment stretch greater than 44bp (regardless of mismatches) at untargeted genomic locations in the bovine whole genome. Probes were designed to target all CpG islands plus a 100bp region flanking each side of all CpG island. After repeat masking, a total of 362,213 probes were designed to target all CpG islands (60bp long with an average spacing of 10bp). An additional 53,420 probes were designed to target -3kb to +1kb flanking of transcriptional start site of 1,564 transcripts of interest (with an average spacing of 50bp). The total number of probes designed for this microarray was 415,663 plus an additional 1,711 Agilent control probes.

5.2.3. DNA extraction and quality control

DNA was extracted from endometrial tissue using a Qiagen DNAeasy blood and tissue kit (QIAGEN catalogue# 69506). DNA quantity was determined by spectrophotometry using a Nanodrop ND-1000 (Nanodrop Technologies, Wilmington, DE). Genomic DNA integrity was assessed by running it on a 0.8% Agarose Gel. Genomic DNA purity was assessed by the NanoDrop® ND-1000 UV-Vis Spectrophotometer (Nanodrop technologies, Rockland, USA). Genomic DNA with OD₂₆₀/OD₂₈₀>1.8 and OD₂₆₀/OD₂₃₀ ≥ 1.3 was used for microarray

experiments. We considered DNA to be good quality when a single clear band was seen when run against a reference genomic DNA sample.

5.2.4. Sonication

Five microgram of DNA was made up to 200 microliter with 1X PBS and was sonicated at 20% amplitude for 12 cycles at 10 ON & 10 OFF on a Sonics Vibra-Cell Sonicator (model no. VCX 130PB). 200 nanogram of this sonicated sample was run on the Agilent Bioanalyzer to check for sonication efficiency. An ideal smear size ranged between 100-700bp.

5.2.5. Immuno-precipitation of methylated regions

The sonicated DNA was then immuno-precipitated using Anti 5 methyl cytidine (Cat. no: Eurogentec Ref: MECY_0500) bound to Pan Mouse IgG Dynal beads (Invitrogen Cat no: 110.41) overnight at 4°C. Beads were washed and DNA eluted in 1% SDS solution at 65°C. One fraction of the Sonicated DNA was set aside without immuno-precipitation and this was used as the Input.

Input DNA (whole cell extract- genomic DNA) and IP DNA was precipitated with 3M Acetate after a Phenol: chloroform (25:24:1) clean up using heavy phase lock gels Cat. No. Eppendorf ref # 2302830

5.2.6. Labelling and microarray hybridization

Input DNA was labelled with Cy3 and IP DNA with Cy5 using Agilent's Genomic DNA labelling kit (Cat. no. 5190-0453). Labelled samples were cleaned and concentrated using Microcon YM-30 columns(Millipore Cat. no. 42410).

All of the labelled IP DNA (~ 3-4 ug) and 4 micrograms of labelled Input DNA were hybridized onto the 400K custom designed Agilent microarray (2 x 400K array format, AMADID and Part no. are 027994 and G4820A respectively.) for 40 hours at 65°C. Microarray was washed using aCGH wash buffer 1 and 2 for five minutes and 1 minute respectively.

5.2.7. Microarray scanning and data analysis

Hybridized arrays were scanned at 2µm resolution on an Agilent Technologies Scanner G2505C. Data extraction from Images was done using Feature Extraction software v 10.5.1.1

of Agilent. Feature extracted data was analysed using Agilent Genomic Workbench software from Agilent. Two colour hybridizations were performed by labelling set of samples with cy3 channel and set of samples with cy5 channel. Normalization of the data was done using centralization method (Centralization adds or subtracts a constant value from each log ratio measurement. This recenters the log ratio values, and makes sure that the zero-point reflects the most common ploidy state). Methylation states were obtained using Batman Algorithm (BATMAN is a visualization and report analysis that determines the absolute methylation level for CpG dinucleotides that are contained within DNA fragments queried by probes across the microarray. The algorithm begins with a calibration step, which uses a regression to fit a trend between local CpG density and either probe log-ratios, or Z-scores (**Methylation Status Detection Algorithm**). This is followed by a modelling step, which uses the calibration results to construct the conditional probability of the log-ratios (or Z-scores) given the methylation state. A sampling step occurs to generate a large number of possible methylation states. Bayesian methodology is used to invert the conditional probability and summarize the methylation state per probe. Finally, a methylation call step fits a distribution to the scores on a per- chromosome basis.

5.2.8. Methylation status detection algorithm

The methylation status detection algorithm is designed for two- colour assays, where the green (Cy3) channel is comprised of input DNA, and the red (Cy5) channel is comprised of the affinity-enriched DNA. As a result of constraints imposed on the array design, the probes that target genomic regions with varying CG content do not share a uniform melting temperature (T_m), which can result in compression of the log-ratios. The methylation detection algorithm allows normalizing the log-ratios for each probe, based on its T_m , and returns the methylation status of a probe. The algorithm first bins the probes by their melting temperature. For each bin, it applies Gaussian fits using one of three models. It fits the probe log-ratios to Gaussians, using a local searching algorithm called random hill climbing. Z-Scores and p-values derived from the Gaussian data give probabilities and confidence values for methylated and un-methylated probe populations. The algorithm then calculates a methylation log-odds, which gives the relative probability that a probe is more likely methylated than un-methylated.

To call as methylation state following parameters were taken into consider

Combined Z-score: This is the summation of the left and right Gaussian Z-scores. It reflects the location of a probe log-ratio value in relation to the Gaussian distribution(s) of probes with similar T_m. A strong positive value of the combined score is methylated, while a strong negative value indicates the probe is un-methylated.

Right Gaussian Z-score: The Z-score derived from the right Gaussian. A positive or a small negative value means that the probe is likely to be methylated.

Left Gaussian Z-score: The Z-score derived from the left Gaussian. A negative or small positive value means that the probe is likely to be un-methylated.

Log-odds: The log-odds score indicates how likely a probe is to be methylated.

Batman Call: +1 represents methylated, -1 & 0 represents un-methylated states of the probes.

5.2.9. Mapping of microarray probes to genes

Genomic co-ordinates for methylation probes were queried against RefSeq genes in the bovine genome (refFLAT file from UCSC bosTau4.0). Probes that mapped within the transcriptional boundaries or 10kb 5' of the transcriptional start site of a gene were annotated to that gene. Annotated methylation probes were then mapped to gene expression probes using the RefSeq accession as a common identifier.

5.2.10. Re-analysis of gene expression data

Gene expression microarray data was published previously (263, 265, 284) and submitted to NCBI gene expression omnibus ([GSE19140](#)). Validation of microarray data using qRT-PCR has been published previously (263, 265, 284).

5.2.10.1. Pregnant versus cycling comparison

Differentially expressed probes were identified using a 2-way ANOVA (pregnancy status x tissue), including a Benjamini-Hochberg false discovery rate multiple testing correction (MTC). Genes that were significantly different in the comparison of pregnant and cycling animals were submitted for pathway analysis using GeneGO MetaCore.

5.2.10.2. Pregnant sub-fertile versus pregnant fertile comparison

Comparisons between fertile and sub-fertile strains were carried out using ANOVA with significance thresholds set at $P < 0.05$; multiple testing corrections (Benjamini-Hochberg), and post hoc tests (Tukey) were also applied. Strain was tested within both tissue types (caruncular and intercaruncular) and within sub-groups defined by the size classification of the embryo (small and large). Small embryos were classified as those being less than 20 cm (mean: 10 ± 2.6 cm) in length and weighing less than 40 mg (mean: 19 ± 5.9 mg, 5 embryos). Large embryos were classified as those being longer than 20 cm (mean: 36 ± 4.9 cm) and weighing more than 75 mg (mean: 158 ± 33 mg, 7 embryos). The genes with P-value < 0.05 for the above comparisons were extracted from the Genespring Tukey comparison table. The results of this analysis have been published previously (284).

5.2.11. Correlation between DNA methylation and gene expression

Correlations between DNA methylation and gene expression data for mapped probes were obtained using linear models, including pregnancy status, tissue, strain and interactions in the model, giving a within group correlation between the 2 measurement types. A Benjamini Hochberg adjustment was made on the significance levels for the correlations. The top 1000 correlated genes were then compared to the lists of differentially expressed genes and enriched pathways.

5.3. Results

5.3.1. Mapping

A total of 6,158 out of 13,317 unique bovine reference genes mapped to gene expression probes on the Agilent bovine specific microarray (see methods section). Thirty nine percent of DNA methylation probes mapped to within 10kb 5' of these annotated genes. A total of 190,431 unique DNA methylation gene expression probe combinations were identified. The mean number of methylation probes per gene was 24 (± 0.27) at a mean distance of 1,029 (± 10) base pairs from the annotated transcriptional start site (additional file 4).

5.3.2. Correlation of DNA methylation and gene expression data

DNA methylation and gene expression data from endometrial tissue was used to assess the correlation between DNA methylation and gene expression. The 1000 most statistically significant data points were used (802 were unique genes) for subsequent analysis. Fifty two percent of these DNA methylation probes were negatively correlated with signal from gene expression probes while 48% were positively correlated. When this gene list was compared with previously reported studies of gene expression on the same tissues (263, 284), 42% of these were differentially expressed between pregnant and cycling animals and 11% were differentially expressed between pregnant fertile and sub-fertile animals (additional file 5).

5.3.3. Pathway analysis

Pathway analysis of differentially expressed genes in the comparison of pregnant and cycling animals and in fertile and sub-fertile animals used in this study has been published previously (263). Repeat analysis revealed enrichment for several pathways in agreement with the published reports. Genes that demonstrated a correlation between DNA methylation and gene expression and were differentially expressed were detected in these pathways (Table 13).

Table 13. Enriched pathways. Genes demonstrating correlation of DNA methylation and gene expression in pathways that were enriched for in transcriptional profiling of pregnant vs. cycling (PvsC) (263) and sub-fertile vs. fertile (SFvsF) (284) dairy cows.

GENOME-WIDE DNA METHYLATION PROFILING OF ENDOMETRIAL TISSUES

| Cell adhesion Chemokines and adhesion (PvsC) | | | | | | | |
|--|-------------|-----------------|--|----------|-------|-------------------|------------|
| EntrezID | ProbeID | Gene Symbol | Methylation probe | Distance | slope | Corrected P-value | P-value BH |
| 281043 | A_73_112988 | <i>CCL2</i> | GT_Bostaurus_chr19:15666153-15670153_182 | 810 | -0.97 | 0.0028 | 0.4610 |
| 281572 | A_73_115644 | <i>VEGFA</i> | BT_Btaurus_CpG_93941 | 270 | -0.41 | 0.0034 | 0.4850 |
| 281791 | A_73_101527 | <i>GNAI2</i> | BT_Btaurus_CpG_328804 | 0 | 0.20 | 0.0008 | 0.3445 |
| 282187 | A_73_115526 | <i>COL1A1</i> | GT_Bostaurus_chr19:37631830-37635830_342 | 0 | -0.84 | 0.0009 | 0.3488 |
| 282187 | A_73_115526 | <i>COL1A1</i> | GT_Bostaurus_chr19:37631830-37635830_222 | 731 | 0.73 | 0.0011 | 0.3738 |
| 282187 | A_73_115526 | <i>COL1A1</i> | GT_Bostaurus_chr19:37631830-37635830_172 | 1231 | -0.95 | 0.0002 | 0.2214 |
| 282308 | A_73_113415 | <i>PIK3R2</i> | BT_Btaurus_CpG_623928 | 0 | -0.52 | 0.0007 | 0.3410 |
| 282308 | A_73_101666 | <i>PIK3R2</i> | BT_Btaurus_CpG_597003 | 0 | -1.21 | 0.0023 | 0.4440 |
| Cytoskeleton remodeling cytoskeleton remodeling (PvsC) | | | | | | | |
| 281035 | A_73_109408 | <i>SERPING1</i> | GT_Btaurus_CpG_1931569 | 0 | 0.53 | 0.0022 | 0.4332 |
| 281572 | A_73_115644 | <i>VEGFA</i> | BT_Btaurus_CpG_93941 | 270 | -0.41 | 0.0034 | 0.4850 |
| 282187 | A_73_115526 | <i>COL1A1</i> | GT_Bostaurus_chr19:37631830-37635830_342 | 0 | -0.84 | 0.0009 | 0.3488 |
| 282187 | A_73_115526 | <i>COL1A1</i> | GT_Bostaurus_chr19:37631830-37635830_222 | 731 | 0.73 | 0.0011 | 0.3738 |
| 282187 | A_73_115526 | <i>COL1A1</i> | GT_Bostaurus_chr19:37631830-37635830_172 | 1231 | -0.95 | 0.0002 | 0.2214 |
| 282308 | A_73_113415 | <i>PIK3R2</i> | BT_Btaurus_CpG_623928 | 0 | -0.52 | 0.0007 | 0.3410 |
| 282308 | A_73_101666 | <i>PIK3R2</i> | BT_Btaurus_CpG_597003 | 0 | -1.21 | 0.0023 | 0.4440 |
| 286870 | A_73_115006 | <i>EIF4G2</i> | GT_Btaurus_CpG_1895396 | 1564 | 0.34 | 0.0026 | 0.4538 |
| Cytoskeleton remodeling TGF WNT and Cytoskeleton remodeling (PvsC) | | | | | | | |
| 281035 | A_73_109408 | <i>SERPING1</i> | GT_Btaurus_CpG_1931569 | 0 | 0.53 | 0.0022 | 0.4330 |
| 281572 | A_73_115644 | <i>VEGFA</i> | BT_Btaurus_CpG_93941 | 270 | -0.41 | 0.0034 | 0.4850 |
| 282308 | A_73_113415 | <i>PIK3R2</i> | BT_Btaurus_CpG_623928 | 0 | -0.52 | 0.0007 | 0.3410 |
| 282308 | A_73_101666 | <i>PIK3R2</i> | BT_Btaurus_CpG_597003 | 0 | -1.21 | 0.0023 | 0.4440 |
| 527124 | A_73_116752 | <i>CDKN2B</i> | GT_Bostaurus_chr8:23023190-23027190_62 | 3830 | 0.94 | 0.0030 | 0.4710 |
| Immune response Antiviral actions of interferons (PvsC and SFvsF) | | | | | | | |
| 282491 | A_73_101550 | <i>BOLA-DMB</i> | GT_Bostaurus_chr23:7459395-7463395_2 | 0 | 0.37 | 0.0022 | 0.4326 |
| 509855 | A_73_116714 | <i>IRF9</i> | GT_Bostaurus_chr10:21269932-21273932_282 | 1810 | -0.36 | 0.0018 | 0.4060 |
| 512484 | A_73_107438 | <i>TYK2</i> | BT_Btaurus_CpG_544141 | 0 | 0.18 | 0.0013 | 0.3858 |

GENOME-WIDE DNA METHYLATION PROFILING OF ENDOMETRIAL TISSUES

| Immune response IFN alpha/beta signaling pathway (PvsC) | | | | | | | |
|--|-------------|-----------------|--|----------|-------|-------------------|------------|
| EntrezID | ProbeID | Gene Symbol | Methylation probe | Distance | slope | Corrected P-value | P-value BH |
| 509855 | A_73_116714 | <i>IRF9</i> | GT_Bostaurus_chr10:21269932-21273932_282 | 1810 | -0.36 | 0.0018 | 0.4060 |
| 512484 | A_73_107438 | <i>TYK2</i> | BT_Btaurus_CpG_544141 | 0 | 0.18 | 0.0013 | 0.3858 |
| Immune response IFN gamma signaling pathway (PvsC and SFvsF) | | | | | | | |
| 282308 | A_73_113415 | <i>PIK3R2</i> | BT_Btaurus_CpG_623928 | 0 | -0.52 | 0.0007 | 0.3405 |
| 282308 | A_73_101666 | <i>PIK3R2</i> | BT_Btaurus_CpG_597003 | 0 | -1.21 | 0.0023 | 0.4440 |
| 509855 | A_73_116714 | <i>IRF9</i> | GT_Bostaurus_chr10:21269932-21273932_282 | 1810 | -0.36 | 0.0018 | 0.4060 |
| Immune response lectin induced complement pathways (PvsC) | | | | | | | |
| 280678 | A_73_113565 | <i>C4A</i> | GT_Bostaurus_chr23:27177765-27181765_185 | 840 | 1.03 | 0.0008 | 0.3455 |
| 281035 | A_73_109408 | <i>SERPING1</i> | GT_Btaurus_CpG_1931569 | 0 | 0.53 | 0.0022 | 0.4332 |
| 515440 | A_73_101342 | <i>C2</i> | GT_Bostaurus_chr23:27224299-27228299_32 | 0 | 1.32 | 0.0010 | 0.3655 |
| 515440 | A_73_101342 | <i>C2</i> | GT_Bostaurus_chr23:27224299-27228299_142 | 410 | -0.84 | 0.0009 | 0.3486 |
| Immune response MIF the neuroendocrine macrophage connector (PvsC) | | | | | | | |
| 282491 | A_73_101550 | <i>BOLA-DMB</i> | GT_Bostaurus_chr23:7459395-7463395_2 | 0 | 0.37 | 0.0022 | 0.4326 |
| Signal transduction GM CSF signaling (PvsC) | | | | | | | |
| 281791 | A_73_101527 | <i>GNAI2</i> | BT_Btaurus_CpG_328804 | 0 | 0.20 | 0.0008 | 0.3440 |
| 281791 | A_73_101527 | <i>GNAI2</i> | BT_Btaurus_CpG_328804 | 0 | 0.20 | 0.0008 | 0.3445 |
| 509936 | A_73_115191 | <i>ADCY6</i> | BT_Btaurus_CpG_383417 | 0 | -0.38 | 0.0019 | 0.4096 |
| 618184 | A_73_109298 | <i>KDELR1</i> | GT_Btaurus_CpG_2357572 | 2953 | -0.24 | 0.0032 | 0.4764 |
| 618184 | A_73_109298 | <i>KDELR1</i> | GT_Btaurus_CpG_2381530 | 6206 | -0.32 | 0.0009 | 0.3482 |
| Development_PDGF signaling via STATs and NF-kB (SFvsF) | | | | | | | |
| 512484 | A_73_107438 | <i>TYK2</i> | BT_Btaurus_CpG_544141 | 0 | 0.18 | 0.0013 | 0.3860 |
| Normal and pathological TGF-beta-mediated regulation of cell proliferation (SFvsF) | | | | | | | |
| 504357 | A_73_104663 | <i>AXIN1</i> | GT_Btaurus_CpG_1063042 | 0 | -0.85 | 0.0010 | 0.3620 |
| 540106 | A_73_114389 | <i>PDGFB</i> | GT_Bostaurus_chr5:117840047-117844047_42 | 0 | -0.86 | 0.0000 | 0.0220 |
| 540106 | A_73_114389 | <i>PDGFB</i> | BT_Btaurus_CpG_366575 | 0 | -1.03 | 0.0000 | 0.0380 |

5.4. Discussion

It was hypothesized that DNA methylation regulates the expression of genes in the uterus critical to enabling and maintaining pregnancy. Data presented support this hypothesis, demonstrating a correlation between DNA methylation and gene expression in the endometrium. Forty two percent of the correlated genes were differentially expressed between pregnant and cycling animals and 11% were differentially expressed between fertile and sub-fertile animals. This study only utilised DNA methylation probes that mapped to Reference Sequence (RefSeq) annotated genes (13,317 transcripts), utilizing less than 40% of all DNA methylation probes. It would be expected that with further annotation of RefSeq genes to the bovine genome in the future, a greater proportion of these probes would have mapped to genes and would have allowed a more comprehensive analysis. Additionally, in this study, each probe was considered when correlating DNA methylation and gene expression to identify specific sites where DNA methylation may be important rather than all probes that annotate to a particular gene.

Fifty two percent of DNA methylation probes were negatively correlated with gene expression. It has been reported that DNA methylation in the promoter and intragenic regions are negatively correlated with gene expression (291-294). The correlation of DNA methylation and gene expression does not confirm that DNA methylation is regulating gene expression in the uterus in response to the embryo. Nevertheless, it is a critical step in establishing a causative relationship between DNA methylation and gene expression. These data provide support for a possible role of DNA methylation in regulating gene expression in response to pregnancy and identifies candidate genes and regions for future investigation.

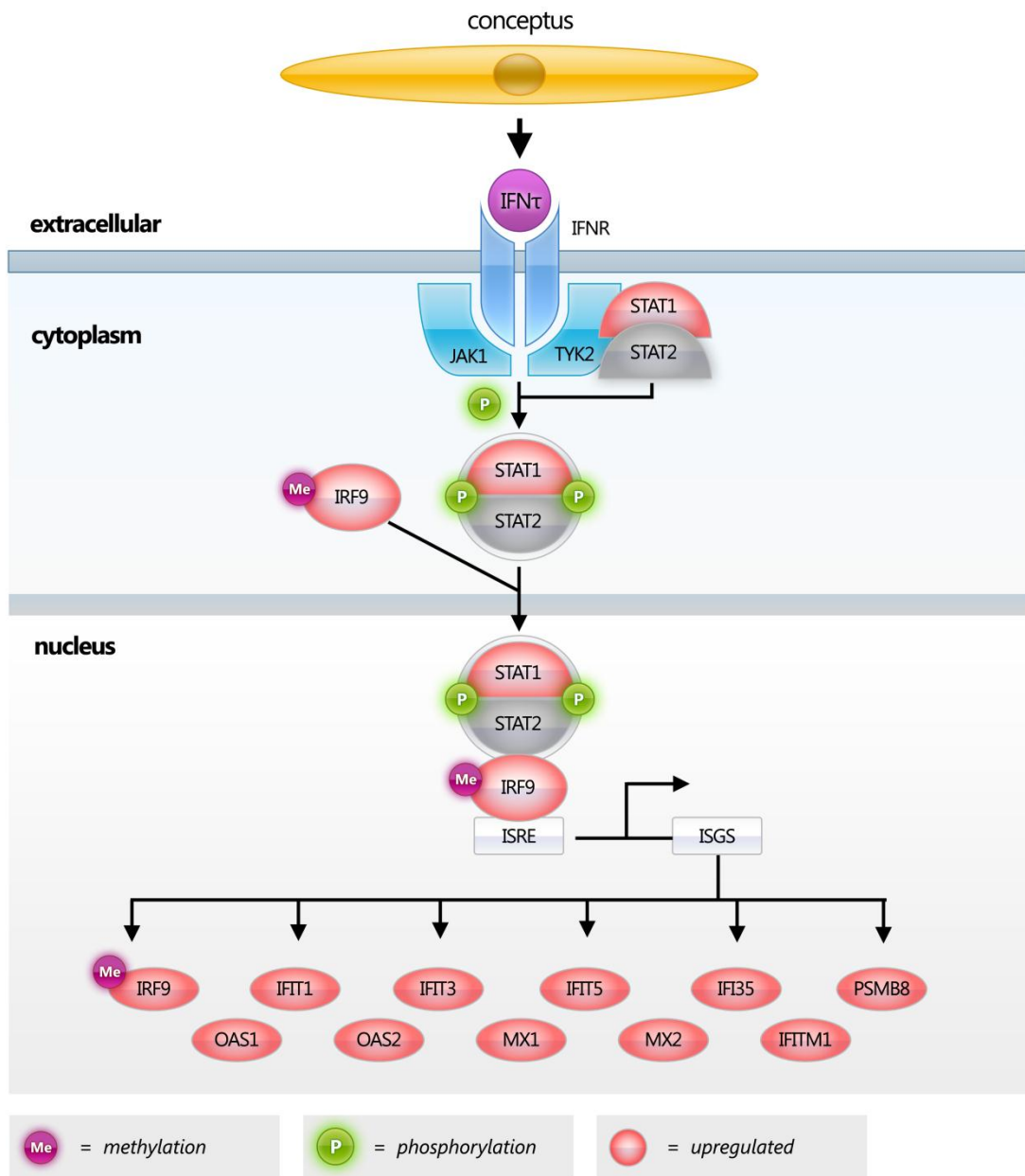
5.4.1. Pathways potentially regulated by DNA methylation

DNA methylation may regulate biologically relevant pathways during early pregnancy. Pathways that were enriched in transcriptional studies were cross-referenced to DNA methylation data to identify pathways that were regulated by DNA methylation. Several enriched pathways were identified that contained genes potentially regulated by DNA methylation. Interferon signalling pathways were enriched in pregnant animals as well as fertile animal (263, 284). During early pregnancy, the embryo signals its presence to the mother to prevent luteal regression and establish pregnancy. The primary signalling

molecule used by the embryo is IFN τ . Secreted IFN τ binds to receptors on the endometrium, activating the JAK-STAT pathway (84). Stat 1 homodimers (GAF) or Stat1-stat2 heterodimers and IRF9 (ISGF3) then bind to the promoters of interferon stimulated genes, activating their transcription (295). Several genes in this pathway were up-regulated in pregnant animals and were also down-regulated in sub-fertile animals. Interestingly, *IFR9* which is up-regulated in pregnant animals and down-regulated in sub-fertile animals had a negative correlation between DNA methylation and gene expression, suggesting that methylation may have a role in transcriptional regulation of this gene. *IRF9* is both stimulated by interferons and is part of the ISGF3 complex that hyper-activates the transcription of several interferon stimulated genes (Figure 16). This suggests that DNA methylation could be regulating the unexplained differences in the response to IFN τ in the fertile and sub-fertile animals. DNA methylation was also correlated with gene expression of several genes in other pathways predicted to be important in early pregnancy events. These included cell adhesion, cytoskeleton remodelling and cell proliferation pathways. The relevance of these pathways in early pregnancy has been previously reported (263, 284). Correlation of DNA methylation and gene expression in these pathways provides additional support for a role of DNA methylation in early pregnancy response. Genes that contribute to the enrichment of these pathways demonstrated a negative correlation between DNA methylation and gene expression. The correlation between DNA methylation and gene expression in pathways implicated in early pregnancy events and pathways differentially regulated in fertile and sub-fertile animals during this time suggests that DNA methylation in the endometrium may play a role in pregnancy success.

Figure 16. Interferon signalling pathway. Stat1-stat2 heterodimers and IRF9 (ISGF3) bind to the interferon stimulated response element (ISRE) in the promoter region of interferon stimulated genes (ISGs), activating their transcription. Genes of the interferon signalling pathway that were differentially expressed in the comparison of pregnant vs. cycling (PvsC) and sub-fertile vs. fertile (SFvsF) dairy cows. The Red shading refers to genes that were up-regulated in pregnant and/or down-regulated in sub-fertile cows.

GENOME-WIDE DNA METHYLATION PROFILING OF ENDOMETRIAL TISSUES



5.5. Conclusion

DNA methylation was correlated with gene expression in several pathways implicated in early pregnancy events. The majority of these genes demonstrated negative correlations, suggesting that DNA methylation may be contributing to endometrial gene expression changes in response to cues received from the embryo. In addition, genes that were differentially expressed in fertile and sub-fertile strains demonstrated correlation between DNA methylation and gene expression. This suggests that differential DNA methylation could be a significant contributor to the divergent fertility of these two strains of dairy cow. The results of this study demonstrated correlation between DNA methylation and gene expression only; while this provides support for a role of DNA methylation in regulating gene expression during pregnancy, it does not provide direct evidence of causation. A causative relationship between DNA methylation and gene expression during pregnancy requires further investigation. This study provides support for this mechanism and highlights candidate genes for future studies.

Chapter 6. INVESTIGATION OF CANDIDATE GENES FOR IMPROVING FERTILITY

This chapter was submitted to Journal of Dairy Science as:

WALKER C.G., MEIER S., MITCHELL M.D., SANDERS K., ROCHE J.R., SPELMAN R., LITTLEJOHN M: Polymorphisms in positional candidate gene ARG1 are not associated with fertility phenotypes in dairy cattle.

I developed the methods, performed the experimental work and statistical analysis and wrote the manuscript. The other authors contributed to the development of methods and experimental design and critical analysis of the manuscript.

6.1. Background

Early pregnancy loss in ruminants is a major contributor to poor reproductive performance. Fertilization rates in pasture-grazed dairy cows are estimated to be between 80 and 90%; yet, diagnosed conception rates are 55%, on average, and can be as low as 40% in high production cows (5). The majority of pregnancy losses occur during the pre-implantation period, when it is estimated that up to 80% of total embryonic loss occurs (5). Microarray analysis of endometrial tissue during the pre-implantation period in dairy cattle has revealed distinct transcriptional differences in dairy cow strains characterized as fertile and sub-fertile (284). In this study, the sub-fertile dairy cow strain was derived from animals of North American (NA, >87% NA genetics) ancestry, while the fertile animals were derived from a New Zealand (NZ, <30% NA genetics) strain of dairy cow. Dairy cow strains classified as sub-fertile exhibit poorer oocyte and embryo quality, lower conception rates to first and second service and lower 6-week in calf rate when compared with fertile strain dairy cows (188, 258, 259, 284, 296). This suggests genetics likely play a part in determining the divergent fertility of these two strains.

6.1.1. Fertility QTL on chromosome 9

Quantitative trait loci (QTL) for fertility traits have previously been reported in a region of chromosome 9 (297) (marker ID TGLA73 at 71.4cM). This same region was accessed in a large pedigree of Holstein-Friesian (HF) x Jersey (J) crosses. Evidence of QTL with

chromosome-wide significance for 2 year old “pregnant to first service” (F-value = 3.61, P-value = 1.96E-02) and “calved to first service” (F-value = 3.4, P-value = 3.54E-02) was detected. Peak significance was at 68cM, overlapping with the region identified by other investigators (297). To look for possible candidate genes that could underlie these QTL, map positions of genes demonstrating transcriptional differences between fertile and sub-fertile dairy cows were assessed. Using RefSeq annotations, we derived a list of 20 genes from 65 to 75Mb, UMD3.1) on chromosome 9). Of the 1,500 genes differentially expressed between the fertile and sub-fertile animals (284), two genes were in the region of interest. Of these, arginase 1 (*ARG1*), was identified as a positional candidate gene for association with fertility traits, and was prioritised for further investigation (Table 14)

Table 14. Genes identified in QTL region. Genes identified from 65to 75Mb on chromosome 9 (Build UMD3.1). Genes in bold were down-regulated in sub-fertile animals.

INVESTIGATION OF CANDIDATE GENES FOR IMPROVING FERTILITY

Chromosome: 9 Region: 65M...75M

| Transcription start | Transcription stop | Gene Symbol | Orientation | Description |
|---------------------|--------------------|----------------------|-------------|--|
| 6.6E+07 | 6.6E+07 | <i>NT5E</i> | - | 5'-nucleotidase, ecto (CD73) |
| 6.7E+07 | 6.7E+07 | <i>MRAP2</i> | - | melanocortin 2 receptor accessory protein 2 |
| 6.7E+07 | 6.7E+07 | <i>CYB5R4</i> | - | cytochrome b5 reductase 4 |
| 6.8E+07 | 6.8E+07 | <i>THEMIS</i> | - | thymocyte selection associated |
| 7E+07 | 7E+07 | <i>ARHGAP18</i> | - | Rho GTPase activating protein 18 |
| 7E+07 | 7E+07 | <i>L3MBTL3</i> | + | l(3)mbt-like 3 (Drosophila) |
| 7E+07 | 7E+07 | <i>SAMD3</i> | - | sterile alpha motif domain containing 3 |
| 7.1E+07 | 7.1E+07 | <i>THBS2</i> | + | thrombospondin 2 |
| 7.1E+07 | 7.1E+07 | <i>AKAP7</i> | + | A kinase (PRKA) anchor protein 7 |
| 7.2E+07 | 7.2E+07 | <i>ARG1</i> | + | arginase, liver |
| 7.2E+07 | 7.2E+07 | <i>ENPP3</i> | + | ectonucleotide pyrophosphatase/phosphodiesterase 3 |
| 7.2E+07 | 7.2E+07 | <i>CTGF</i> | - | connective tissue growth factor |
| 72531450 | 72588110 | <i>STX7</i> | - | syntaxin 7 |
| 72884792 | 72903384 | <i>VNN1</i> | - | vanin 1 |
| 72936098 | 72966050 | <i>VNN2</i> | - | vanin 2 |
| 73027022 | 73030363 | <i>RPS12</i> | + | ribosomal protein S12 |
| 74207580 | 74210553 | <i>TCF21</i> | + | transcription factor 21 |
| 74253099 | 74291965 | <i>TBPL1</i> | + | TBP-like 1 |
| 74295221 | 74364337 | <i>SLC2A12</i> | - | solute carrier family 2 (facilitated glucose transporter), member 12 |
| 74478548 | 74484105 | <i>SGK1</i> | - | serum/glucocorticoid regulated kinase 1 |

6.1.2. ARG1 – a positional candidate gene for fertility

ARG1 was the single most differentially expressed gene in the comparison of endometrial tissues between fertile and sub-fertile dairy cows (284). The arginase isoform encoded by ARG1 is an enzyme of the hepatic urea cycle that metabolises L-arginine to L-ornithine and urea (298). Arginase can also function as an immunosuppressive enzyme through the depletion of L-arginine. Suppression of the maternal immune system through depletion of essential amino acids has been demonstrated as a signalling mechanism to avoid foetal rejection, first described by Munn et al 1998 (269). In this study, depletion of essential amino acids was a novel mechanism by which the maternal system could prevent foetal rejection through increased expression of indoleamine -2,3 dioxygenase (IDO), specifically through the suppression of T-cell activity through tryptophan deprivation. Depletion of L-arginine can also suppress T cell proliferation, possibly through the down regulation of the T cell receptor (299), and is up-regulated in the term placenta and peripheral blood of pregnant women (300). In addition, ARG1 is up-regulated at the site of implantation in guinea pigs where it is hypothesised to function in an immune suppressive capacity (301). Arginine supplementation has also been reported to improve the reproductive performance of gilts through an increase in substrate material for the production of polyamines via Arginase (302). Given these roles and the observed down-regulation of ARG1 in sub-fertile animals, ARG1 was targeted as a candidate gene for fertility.

6.2. Methods

6.2.1. Animals and trial design

The QTL trial consisted of a pedigree of 864 F2 Holstein Friesian-Jersey crossbreds (FJXB) dairy cows with a half sibling family structure (303) and has been described previously (162, 304, 305). Fertility phenotypes recorded included: “Pregnant to first service” (1 if animal was diagnosed as pregnant and the successful AB date was evaluated as the first mating, 0 otherwise) and “Calved to first service” (1 if animal calved and the successful AB date was evaluated as the first mating, 0 otherwise).

6.2.2. ARG1 sequencing

For polymorphism discovery, PCR products corresponding to all annotated ARG1 exons and 2kb of putative promoter region were amplified from the genomic DNA of the six F1 sires of the FJXB pedigree. Arginase-1 gene structure information was obtained using genomic sequence from the Btau3 reference assembly overlaid with the NCBI ARG1 RefSeq mRNA entry (NM_001046154). PCR amplification was undertaken by AGRF (Australia). Overlapping sequence reads (forward and/or reverse) were obtained for most amplicons and used to call variations.

6.2.3. Genotyping in F2 population

Genomic DNA was extracted from whole blood from the entire pedigree [18]. For QTL analysis, pedigree genotyping was conducted as described previously [18], using microsatellite markers and the Affymetrix Bovine 10K SNP GeneChip (Affymetrix). The F2 daughter animals were genotyped for ten ARG1 markers discovered via DNA sequencing (above). Genotyping was undertaken by GeneSeek (Lincoln, NE, USA) with a matrix-assisted laser desorption ionization-time of flight mass spectrometry (MALDI-TOF MS) system.

6.2.4. Statistical analysis

Fertility traits “pregnant to first service” and “calved to first service” were used for QTL and ARG1 polymorphism association testing. To account for differences between the years over which the trial was conducted, JMP Genomics (version 8.0.2; SAS Institute Inc., Cary, NC, USA) software was used to fit a model with animal cohort treated as a fixed effect. Sire was also included in the model and treated as a random effect. Quantitative trait loci analysis was conducted using regression methodology in a half sibling model (306, 307), using the cohort and sire adjusted phenotypic residuals. Significance levels were determined at the chromosome-wide level using permutation testing (308). Following detection of the chromosome 9 QTL and subsequent polymorphism analysis of the ARG1 gene, associations between the ARG1 polymorphisms and fertility traits were tested using JMP Genomics. Data were adjusted for multiple hypothesis testing utilising Benjamini Hochberg false discovery rate, with a significance threshold of $P < 0.05$. Haplotype analysis to identify polymorphisms in linkage disequilibrium was performed using Haploview (309).

6.3. Results

6.3.1. A QTL on chromosome 9 for conception rate

Analysis of fertility traits in animals revealed significant QTL on chromosome 9 (**Figure 17** and **Figure 18**). Generated under a half sibling model, peak significance was observed at 68cM for the fertility traits “pregnant to first service” (F-value = 3.61, P-value = 1.96E-02) and “calved to first service” (F-value = 3.4, P-value = 3.54E-02).

6.3.2. Sequence analysis of ARG1 reveals polymorphic variation

DNA sequencing of all exons and 2kb of putative promoter region of ARG1 in the six F1 sires and 12 animals utilised in the fertility microarray study revealed 38 polymorphisms in the ARG1 gene (Table 15). There was no clear segregation pattern identified among the sires, and therefore polymorphisms were chosen to represent a range of haplotypes (Table 16). Eight of polymorphisms were subsequently genotyped in the F2 daughter population (Table 17). Some of the polymorphisms were in LD with each other in the F2 animals (Figure 19). Success rate for the genotyping assays were greater than 95% for all assays except one. This assay was excluded from the analysis because of the high failure rate (46% failure rate).

6.3.3. Polymorphisms in ARG1 do not associate with fertility traits.

Using modelled phenotypic data, association analyses of the genotyped SNPs revealed no significant associations with fertility traits (Table 18).

Figure 17. QTL detected on chromosome 9 for “pregnant to first service”.

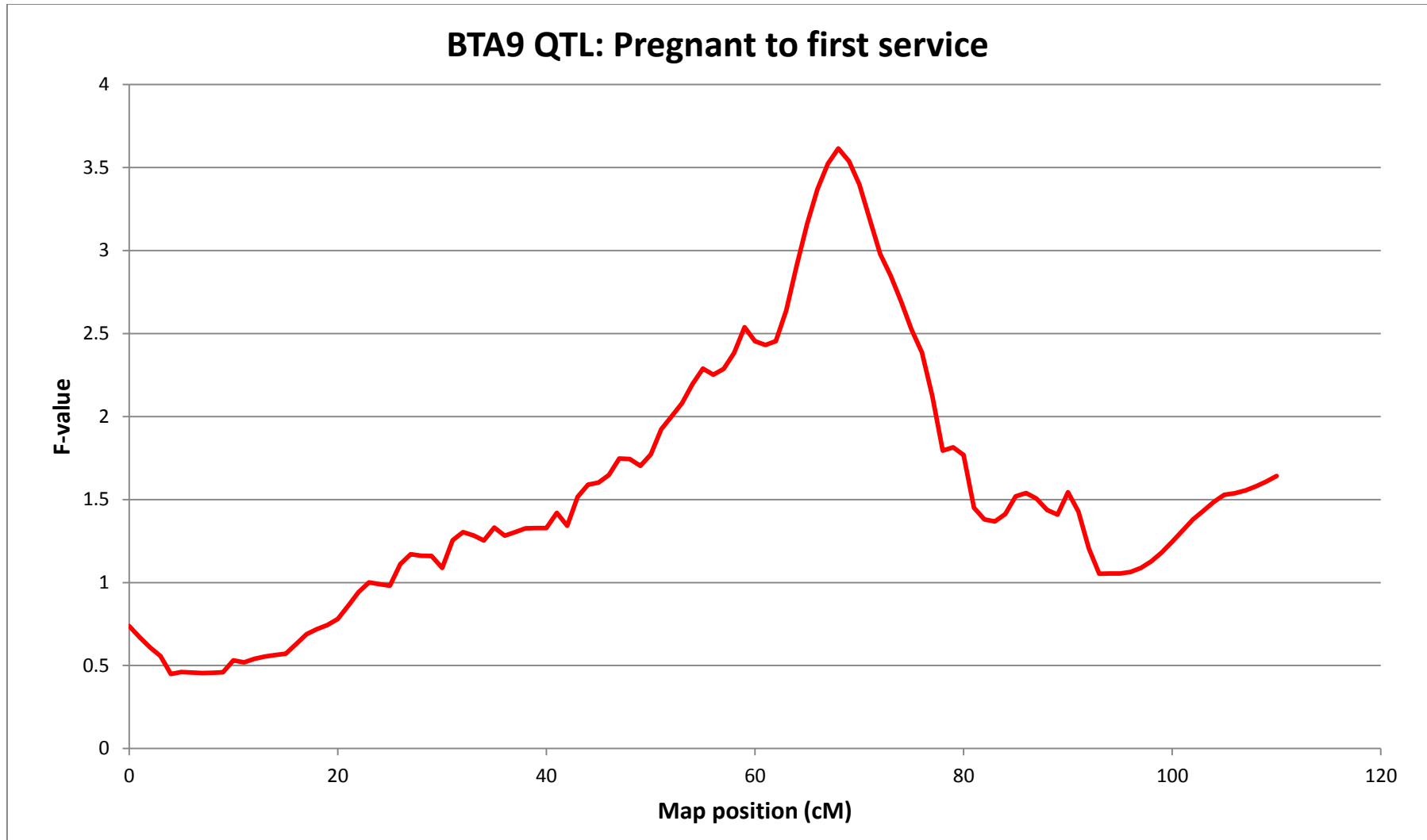


Figure 18. QTL detected on chromosome 9 for “calved to first service”.

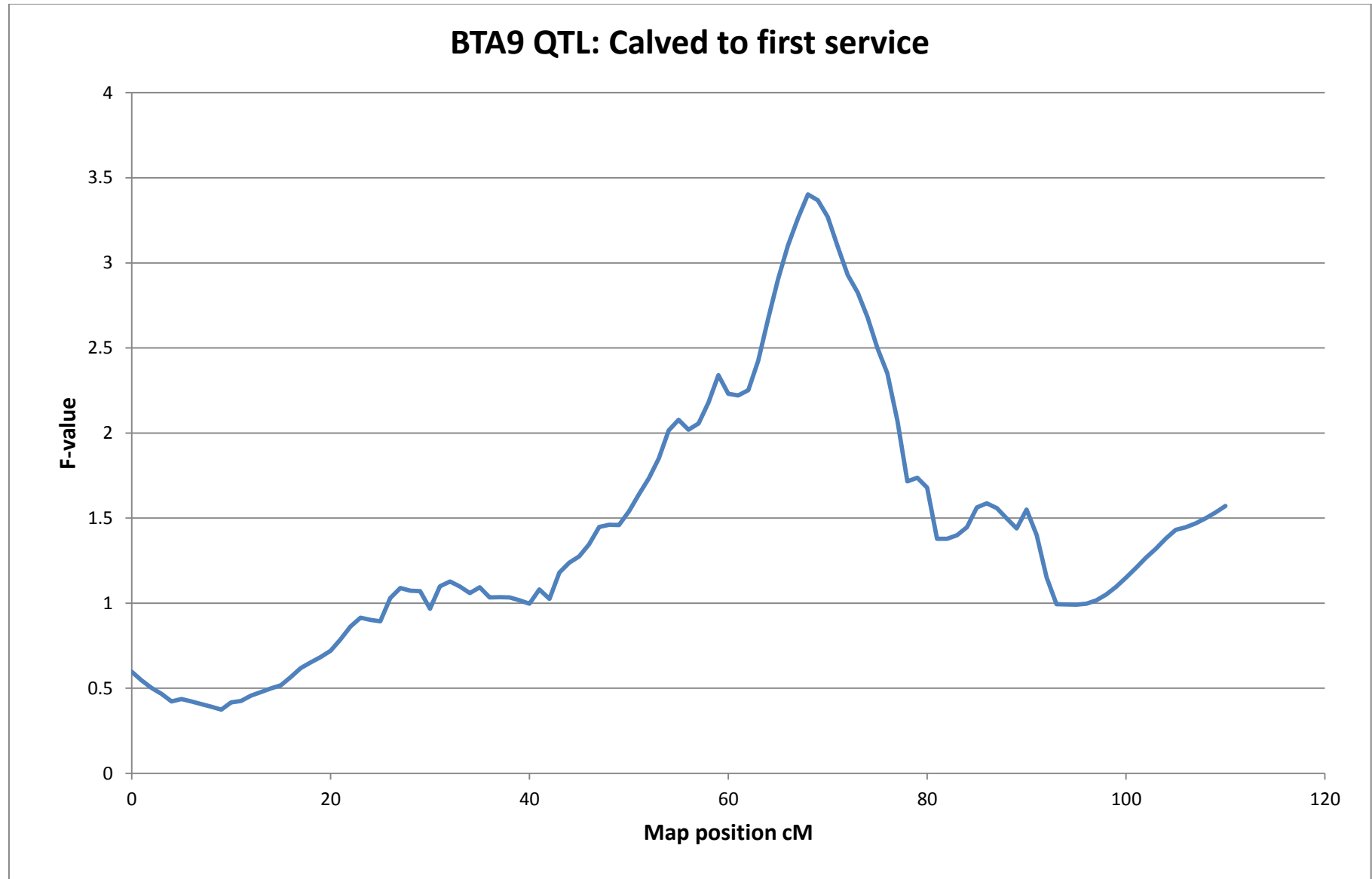


Table 15. Variation detected in *ARG1*. Variations detected by Sanger sequencing of the six F1 sires and 16 of the endometrial samples (E1-16) from the microarray experiment. ND - polymorphisms that were not detected/ unable to be determined.

INVESTIGATION OF CANDIDATE GENES FOR IMPROVING FERTILITY

| Genomic bp relative to ATG | F1 sires | | | | | | Fertile P | | | | | Fertile C | | | Sub-fertile P | | | | | Sub-fertile C | | |
|----------------------------|----------|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----------|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----------|----|-----|---------------|-----|-----|-----|-----|---------------|-----|-----|
| | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | E1 | E2 | E3 | E4 | E5 | E6 | E7 | E8 | E9 | E10 | E11 | E12 | E13 | E14 | E15 | E16 |
| -2185C>T | TT | ND | ND | CC | ND | ND | CC | ND | CC | ND | ND | CC | ND | CC | CC | ND | ND | CC | ND | ND | ND | CC |
| -1546G>A | GG | GG | GG | AG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | AG | AG | AG | GG | AG | GG |
| -1111Ains | A/- | A/- | A/- | A/A | A/- | A/A | A/- | A/- | A/- | A/- | A/- | -/- | ND | A/A | -/- | -/- | A/A | -/- | A/A | A/- | -/- | -/- |
| -1111A>C | AC | AC | ND | AA | AC | AA | ND | AC | ND | AC | AC | ND | ND | AA | ND | ND | AA | ND | AA | ND | ND | ND |
| -1110C>T | CT | CT | ND | CC | CT | CC | ND | ND | ND | CT | CT | CC | ND | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | ND | CC | CC |
| -897G>T | ND | ND | ND | ND | ND | ND | ND | ND | ND | ND | GT | ND | ND | ND | ND | ND | ND | ND | GG | ND | ND | ND |
| -896T>G | ND | ND | ND | ND | ND | ND | ND | ND | ND | ND | GG | ND | ND | ND | ND | ND | ND | ND | TT | ND | ND | ND |
| -861G>A | GG | ND | ND | ND | ND | ND | ND | ND | GG | GG | GG | ND | GG | ND | GG | GG | ND | ND | AG | ND | ND | GG |
| -774C>A | AC | AC | AC | CC | AC | ND | ND | AC | AC | AC | AC | AA | AC | CC | AA | AA | CC | AC | CC | AC | AC | AA |
| -485G>A | GG | GG | GG | AG | GG | GG | ND | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | AG | AG | AG | GG | AG | GG |
| -447C>T | CC | CC | CC | CT | CC | CC | ND | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CT | CT | CT | CC | CT | CC |
| -411G>C | CG | CG | CG | GG | CG | GG | ND | CG | CG | CG | CG | CC | CG | GG | CC | CC | GG | ND | GG | CG | CG | CC |
| +91T>C | TT | TT | TT | TT | TT | CT | TT | TT | TT | TT | TT | TT | TT | TT | TT | TT | TT | TT | TT | TT | TT | TT |
| +107G>A | GG | GG | GG | AG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | AG | AG | GG | GG | GG | GG |
| +4787G>A | AG | GG | AG | AG | AG | AG | AG | GG | AG | GG | GG | GG | GG | AG | GG | GG | GG | GG | AG | GG | ND | GG |
| +8377G>T | GG | GG | GG | GT | GG | GT | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | ND | GG | GT | GG | GG | GG |
| +8530T>C | CC | CC | CC | CT | CC | CT | CT | CC | CT | CC | CC | CC | CT | TT | CC | CC | ND | CC | CT | CT | CC | CC |
| +8679A>T | TT | TT | TT | AA | TT | AA | TT | TT | TT | TT | TT | TT | AT | AA | TT | TT | ND | TT | AA | AT | TT | TT |
| +8731C>A | ND | ND | AC | CC | CC | ND | CC | ND | CC | ND | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | ND | CC | CC | CC | CC | AC |
| +10409T>C | TT | TT | TT | CT | TT | ND | TT | TT | TT | TT | TT | TT | TT | TT | ND | TT | CT | ND | CT | TT | CT | TT |
| +11212G>A | AG | AG | AG | GG | AG | ND | AG | AG | AG | AG | AG | AA | AG | GG | AA | AA | GG | AG | GG | AG | AG | AA |
| +11248C>G | CG | CG | CG | CC | CG | CC | CG | CG | CG | CG | CG | GG | CG | CC | GG | GG | CC | CG | CC | CG | CG | GG |
| +14422T>C | ND | ND | ND | CT | CT | CC | TT | CC | CT | ND | CT | CC | ND | CC | CC | ND | ND | CC | ND | ND | ND | ND |
| +15446T>C | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CT | CT | CC | CC | CT | CC | CC | CT | CC | CC |
| +15471G>A | AA | AA | AA | AA | AA | AA | AA | AA | AA | AA | AA | AA | AG | AG | AA | AA | AG | AA | AA | AG | AA | AA |
| +15654A>G | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | ND | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | AG | AG | GG | GG | AG | GG | GG | AG | GG | GG |

INVESTIGATION OF CANDIDATE GENES FOR IMPROVING FERTILITY

| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|-----------|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|
| +15803C>G | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | ND | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | CG | CG | GG | GG | CG | GG | GG | CG | GG | GG |
| +16124C>T | CC | ND | CC | CC | CC | CT | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | ND | CC | CC | CC |
| +16145A>G | GG | GG | AA | AA | AA | AA | GG | AA | AA | AA | AA | GG | AA | AA | AA | AA | AA | AA | ND | AA | AA | AA |
| +16304G>A | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | AG | GG | AG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | ND | GG | GG | GG |
| +16323G>C | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CG | CG | CC | CC | CG | CC | ND | CG | CC | CC |
| +16393T>C | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CT | CT | CC | CC | CT | CC | ND | CT | CC | CC |
| +16395C>G | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | CG | CG | GG | GG | CG | GG | ND | CG | GG | GG |
| +16435T>C | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CC | CT | CT | CC | CC | CT | CC | ND | CT | CC | CC |
| +16631T>G | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GT | GG | GG | GT | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG |
| +16646T>G | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG | GT | GG | GG | GT | GG | GG | GG | GG | GG |
| +16699A>T | AA | AA | AA | AA | AA | AA | AA | AA | AA | AA | AA | AA | AA | AA | AA | AA | AT | AA | AT | AA | AA | AA |
| +16811A>G | ND | ND | ND | GG | ND | GG | ND | ND | ND | ND | ND | ND | ND | AG | ND | ND | AG | ND | GG | ND | ND | ND |

Table 16 QTL effect size and segregation pattern

| Pregnant_to_FRST | | | | | |
|-------------------------|-------------|----------------|-------------|-------------------|---------|
| Sire | Effect Size | Standard error | T-statistic | Degree of Freedom | P-value |
| 1 | 0.12 | 0.08 | 1.43 | 146 | 0.15 |
| 2 | -0.12 | 0.09 | -1.25 | 118 | 0.21 |
| 3 | 0.17 | 0.08 | 1.99 | 146 | 0.05 |
| 4 | 0.21 | 0.10 | 2.17 | 109 | 0.03 |
| 5 | -0.20 | 0.08 | -2.42 | 146 | 0.02 |
| 6 | -0.17 | 0.09 | -1.87 | 126 | 0.06 |
| Calved_to_FRST | | | | | |
| 1 | 0.11 | 0.08 | 1.27 | 146 | 0.21 |
| 2 | -0.10 | 0.09 | -1.08 | 118 | 0.28 |
| 3 | 0.16 | 0.08 | 1.86 | 146 | 0.07 |
| 4 | 0.21 | 0.10 | 2.20 | 109 | 0.03 |
| 5 | -0.21 | 0.08 | -2.60 | 146 | 0.01 |
| 6 | -0.15 | 0.09 | -1.67 | 126 | 0.10 |

Table 17. Assay design for genotyping. The SNP to be genotyped is bold and in square brackets. Other SNP in the region are in red font.

INVESTIGATION OF CANDIDATE GENES FOR IMPROVING FERTILITY

| SNP_name | Sequence | other SNPs | Note |
|---------------|---|-------------------------------|--|
| ARG1_-411G>C | CTACCCTGGTAGTGTGTGAGGTGTGTCTTGTAGATTAACCATTAATCCTAGAGTGAAAAGTGAATTCAGGGTTGTCGGGCTGGAAAAGA TGTGAGACACCATCTTGCCAGTCCCCGGTTTTTGGCACAGGCAGATGCACAGACCTGAAA[G/C]AGGTAAGTACCATGCTCTGAGTTT GCACAGCTAGAATATGGCACTTCTCCTGTGGTTATAATTAATTATGATCAGAAAAGATGACTGTGGTTAAGAAATCATGGTTGTGATTA GGAAACATTAGTGTACCAGGTGGCTCTGTGAACTG AGCTGCAGAGAGTGACGACTACCTGGAGACCTCGGGCGCCGGTCAGCAGTGTGGAGCATGAGTTCCAAGCCACAGTCCATCGGG GTCATTGGAGCTCCCTTCTCAAAGGGCCAGGTGAGTCAAATTCTGGCTTTGAATAACTGCAGT[T/C]TATGAGAAAAGTTACGAATTTCA | ARG1_-447C>T, ARG1_-485G>A | |
| ARG1_+91T>C | AAATTAGTAAGGTGTCACTGTCTGGTTAGTTAAACAGCCTGATACAACCTGACCTGAAATTTATACTAAAAGTCTTTTCATCATTTTACATC ATTGTATAATTATGGTCACAAATCCACTTATAACA TCAGCCACGAGGAGGGGTGGAAGAAGGCCCTACAGTACTTAGAAAAGGCTGGTCTGCTTGAGAAACTTAAAGAACTAGGTAAGTGTGTTA CTTAATCAATTTTTTATTAAGTATAGTTGATGTACAATATTATGTTACATATTTTATACA[G/A]TATAGTGATTCATAATTTTCAAGGTT | ARG1_+107G>A | |
| ARG1_+4787G>A | ATACTCCATTTACAGTTATTGTAATAATGCTGGCTATATTTCTATGCTGTACATTACATCCTTGTAGCTTATTTTATTTGTAATAGCTTGT CCTCTCAACCCTCTACTCCTATATTGCCCTC TGATAATCTTGATGACAGTCCCTTCAAATTGTGAAGAATCCAAGGTGTGTGGGAAAAGCAAGTGAAGGCTGGCTGATGTGGTGGC AGAAGTCAAGAAGACTGGAAGGATCAGCCTTGTCTGGGCGGAGACCACAGGTCTTTTTTT[A/T]AATGTTTATCTCTATGGGAGTCT | N/A | |
| ARG1_+8679A>T | GGTATAAATACGGTGAAGGAAGTATAACCAAAACCATGAGAAGAGAGAAAATAGGAAAGGAAAGTATTGATCAATATTTTATATCACA TTTTCTGTCTTGTCTTTAATTTTATTGATTACTACT TGCCTGAAAAATCCCATGGATTGAGGAGCCTGGTAGGCTACAGTCCATGGGGTCGAAAAGAGTCAGACACAAGTACTGACTTCACTT ACTAACCTAAAACCTTTAATTATAGAGTGTGATGTGAAAGATTATGGGACCTGTCTTTGC[T>C]GATAATCTTGATGACAGTCCCTTT | ARG1_+8530T>C | |
| ARG1_+8530T>C | CAAATTGTGAAGAATCCAAGGTGTGTGGGAAAAGCAAGTGAAGGCTGGCTGATGTGGTGGCAGAAGTCAAGAAGACTGGAAGGAT CAGCCTTGTCTGGGCGGAGACCACAGGTCTTTTTTTAA TGAAAGTTGAGTTTTAGCCAGTTTTCTCACTCCCCTTTTACCCTCATCAAGAGGCTTTTTAGGTGCTCTTTAGTTCTGTAAGAGGTTA ATAATTAAGTATACAAAATCCAGAGGTAATATCTAGGATATGCAAGCAAATCCACAA[G/A]TAAAAGATAGGAAGACCATGGAAAA TATTCCTCTAAAATGGACCTTGTAAAGACCTTATTGAATTTACACATTCAATAAATATTTATTGAGTGCCTATCACATGTCAACACTGCTCT | ARG1_+8679A>T | Excluded from association analysis due to high fail rate |
| ARG1_-1546G>A | GGGCACCAGGGTTACAGCAGACAAATTTCTGCTC TGTTTATTAATCAGGCAATTAATTTTTCTTTAATTAATAATCAGAAAGGGAAGTCATATGCCTTCCCTGAGACCTACCCTGGTAGTGTG GAGGTGTGTCTTGTAGATTAACCATTAATCCTAGAGTGAAAAGTGAATTCAGGGTTGTC[G/A]GGCTGGAAAAGATGTGAGACACCAT CTTGCCAGTCCCCGGTTTTTGGCACAGGCAGATGCACAGACCTGAAAGAGGTAAGTACCATGCTCTGAGTTTGCACAGCTAGAATAT GGCACTTCTCCTGTGGTTATAATTAATTATGATCAG TAATCAGAAAGGGAAGTCATATGCCTTCCCTGAGACCTACCCTGGTAGTGTGTGAGGTGTGCTTGTAGATTAACCATTAATCCTAGAG TGAAAAGTGAATTCAGGGTTGTCGGGCTGGAAAAGATGTGAGACACCATCTTGCCAGTCCC[C/T]GGTTTTTGGCACAGGCAGATGCA CAGACCTGAAAGAGGTAAGTACCATGCTCTGAGTTTGCACAGCTAGAATATGGCACTTCTCCTGTGGTTATAATTAATTATGATCAGAA AAGATGACTGTGGTTAAGAAATCATGGTTGTGATTA | N/A | |
| ARG1_-485G>A | TAATCAGAAAGGGAAGTCATATGCCTTCCCTGAGACCTACCCTGGTAGTGTGTGAGGTGTGCTTGTAGATTAACCATTAATCCTAGAG TGAAAAGTGAATTCAGGGTTGTCGGGCTGGAAAAGATGTGAGACACCATCTTGCCAGTCCC[C/T]GGTTTTTGGCACAGGCAGATGCA CAGACCTGAAAGAGGTAAGTACCATGCTCTGAGTTTGCACAGCTAGAATATGGCACTTCTCCTGTGGTTATAATTAATTATGATCAGAA AAGATGACTGTGGTTAAGAAATCATGGTTGTGATTA | ARG1_-447C>T | |
| ARG1_-447C>T | AAGATGACTGTGGTTAAGAAATCATGGTTGTGATTA | ARG1_-485G>A, ARG1_-411G>C | |

Figure 19. Haplotype analysis for linkage disequilibrium (LD). Black boxes represent polymorphism in complete LD ($r^2 = 1$) and white represents polymorphism that are not linked ($r^2 = 0$). Boxes in shades of grey have r^2 values between 0 and 1.

INVESTIGATION OF CANDIDATE GENES FOR IMPROVING FERTILITY

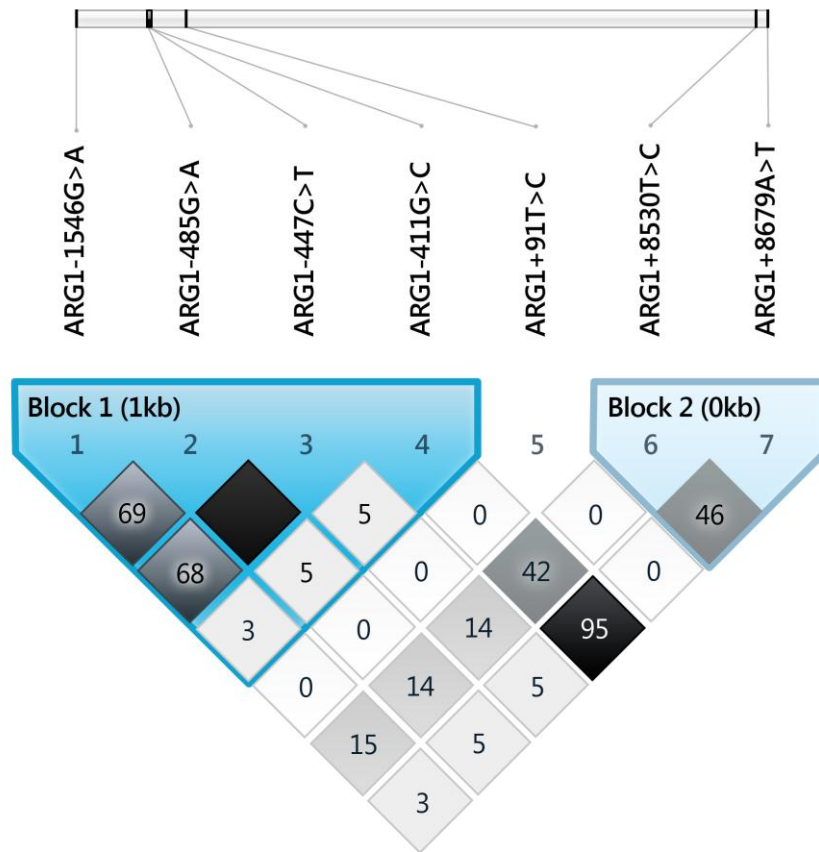


Table 18 Association analysis among polymorphisms in *ARG1* and fertility phenotypes. Markers used for genotyping including their gene position (+/-ATG), results from the ANOVA based single marker association analysis using the “Genotype” and “Trend” tests in JMP Genomics. The “Genotype” test performs Pearson *chi*-square tests based on genotypes. The “Trend” test performs the Cochran-Armitage trend test using additive coding (0,1,2) for genotypes homozygous for the major allele, heterozygous, and homozygous for the minor allele, respectively. One marker was excluded due to high failure rate of the assay.

INVESTIGATION OF CANDIDATE GENES FOR IMPROVING FERTILITY

| ARG1 SNP Name | Minor allele frequency | r_pregnant to first service | | | | r_calved to first service | | | |
|----------------------|-------------------------------|------------------------------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------------------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|
| | | Genotype | | Trend | | Genotype | | Trend | |
| | | F-value | P-value | F-value | P-value | F-value | P-value | F-value | P-value |
| ARG1 -1546G>A | 0.10 | 0.55 | 0.58 | 0.27 | 0.61 | 0.42 | 0.66 | 0.41 | 0.52 |
| ARG1 -485G>A | 0.14 | 0.94 | 0.39 | 1.42 | 0.23 | 0.83 | 0.44 | 1.65 | 0.20 |
| ARG1 -447C>T | 0.14 | 0.60 | 0.55 | 1.20 | 0.27 | 0.85 | 0.43 | 1.37 | 0.24 |
| ARG1-411G>C | 0.26 | 0.33 | 0.72 | 0.54 | 0.46 | 0.11 | 0.90 | 0.17 | 0.68 |
| ARG1+91T>C | 0.00 | 0.14 | 0.70 | 0.14 | 0.70 | 0.10 | 0.75 | 0.10 | 0.75 |
| ARG1+8530T>C | 0.42 | 1.52 | 0.22 | 0.61 | 0.43 | 1.93 | 0.15 | 0.86 | 0.35 |
| ARG1+8679A>T | 0.25 | 0.09 | 0.91 | 0.19 | 0.67 | 0.17 | 0.84 | 0.00 | 0.95 |

6.4. Discussion

It was hypothesised that variations in *ARG1* would associate with fertility traits. QTL analysis suggests that variation in chromosome 9 may underlie differential fertility. The data presented do not support a role for variation in *ARG1* in the fertility of dairy cows. Sequencing analysis of *ARG1* revealed 38 variations in the coding and putative promoter region of the gene. When a subset of these variations were tested for association with fertility traits, no significant associations were found. Further research is needed to identify the variation associated with the identified QTL.

Fertility is a key target for genetic improvement in dairy cattle. Despite low reported heritability, it is estimated that one third of the decline in pregnancy rate over the past decade is related to genetics (310). Several studies have reported QTL for fertility (297, 311, 312). However, very few causative mutations have been identified. The use of microarray data from biologically relevant tissues in combination with QTL data has enabled the identification of variations in genes regulating phenotypes in cattle previously (161). Arginase1 was the most differentially expressed gene in the endometrium of fertile and sub-fertile strains of dairy cow, and is located very closely to the reported QTL. The lack of association in this study doesn't preclude the genes involvement in fertility of dairy cows, given that intronic gene regions and other non-coding sequence were not analysed. Future research should focus on alternative candidate genes in the area of the QTL, as well as a more comprehensive assessment of the genetic variation in *ARG1*. Alternatively, whole genome association studies of larger populations with divergent fertility phenotypes may be required to identify genetic variation associated with fertility.

Chapter 7. FINAL CONCLUSIONS

7.1. SUMMARY

Fertility in dairy cows has declined significantly over the past few decades, concomitant with increased milk production (313). This infertility is an important economic issue - it is estimated that 50% of the improved profitability acquired through genetic selection for milk production is lost due to declining fertility (2).

A large proportion of failed pregnancies are a result of embryo losses during the pre-implantation period, when the developing embryo is elongating rapidly and signalling its presence to the maternal system (5). A receptive uterine environment and coordinated regulation of endometrial gene expression are essential for successful pregnancy establishment. However, the molecular mechanisms that prevent luteolysis and support embryo survival within the maternal environment are not well understood. A non-receptive uterine environment may result from adverse genetic or epigenetic regulation of gene expression. Further, DNA methylation has been highlighted as a potential contributor in regulating early pregnancy events in the uterus.

To identify why pregnancy loss occurs during the pre-implantation period, the molecular events taking place in the uterus in response to pregnancy in animals of divergent fertility were characterised. Results were used in conjunction with QTL data to identify candidate genes for genetic analysis. It was hypothesised that gene expression in uterine tissues would differ in response to pregnancy, and that the response would differ in fertile and sub-fertile strains of dairy cattle. It was further postulated that genetic variation and DNA methylation regulate the expression or function of key genes in the uterus during pregnancy. To test this, genome-wide gene expression and DNA methylation in the uterus of pregnant and cycling dairy cows with divergent fertility phenotypes at day 17 of pregnancy and the oestrous cycle were characterised. Correlation among DNA methylation and gene expression were then tested. Lastly, an association analysis of genetic variation in a candidate gene with fertility phenotypes was conducted. Analysis of fertility traits in a large cohort of animals revealed two significant QTL locating to the same locus on chromosome 9. To identify candidate genes that underlie these QTL, map positions of genes demonstrating transcriptional

differences between fertile and sub-fertile dairy cows were assessed in the QTL interval. *ARG1* was identified as a positional candidate gene, and sequencing of the F1 sires in the pedigree revealed 38 polymorphisms. A subset of these polymorphisms were genotyped in the F2 daughter population and an association analysis between genotypes and fertility phenotypes was performed.

Gene expression microarray analyses revealed large differences in the transcriptional profiles of pregnant and cycling animals. There were 1,839 and 1,189 differentially expressed transcripts between pregnant and cyclic animals (with ≥ 1.5 fold change in expression; P-value < 0.05, MTC Benjamini-Hochberg) in caruncular and intercaruncular endometrium, respectively. Gene ontology and biological pathway analysis of differentially expressed genes revealed enrichment for genes involved in interferon signalling and modulation of the immune response in pregnant animals. This suggests that the maternal immune system is affected by the presence of the embryo. Further analysis of microarray data revealed 482 and 1,021 differentially-expressed transcripts (P-value < 0.05) between pregnant fertile and sub-fertile dairy cow strains in intercaruncular and caruncular tissue, respectively. Additionally, functional analyses of fertile and sub-fertile animals revealed enrichment for several pathways involved in key reproductive processes, including the immune response to pregnancy, luteolysis, and support of embryo growth and development, and, in particular, regulation of histotroph composition. Genes implicated in the process of immune tolerance to the embryo were up-regulated in pregnant cows, and down-regulated in sub-fertile cows. A similar pattern was evident in genes involved in preventing luteolysis and promoting embryo growth and development. These data suggest that the sub-fertile animal is responding differently to signals received by the embryo.

To investigate the mechanisms responsible for the differences in expression between pregnant and cycling animals and fertile and sub-fertile animals DNA methylation and genetic analyses were performed. For analysis of DNA methylation and gene expression, the 1,000 most significant correlations between the two measurements were investigated further. Of these, 52% had a negative correlation between DNA methylation and gene expression suggesting possible epigenetic regulation of transcription. When this gene list was compared with lists from the previously reported gene expression studies on the same

tissues, 42% were differentially expressed when comparing pregnant and cycling animals and 11% were differentially expressed in pregnant fertile versus sub-fertile animals. DNA methylation status was correlated with gene expression in several pathways implicated in early pregnancy events in the previous analyses. These data suggest that DNA methylation may regulate the response to the embryo, and may explain some of the differences in this response in fertile and sub-fertile dairy cow strains.

Lastly, the association analyses of polymorphisms in *ARG1* with fertility phenotypes revealed no significant associations. Fertility QTL were identified on the same region of chromosome 9 for the phenotypic traits “pregnant to first service” and “calved to first service”, corresponding to the locus of a fertility QTL identified in an independent study by other researchers (297). Arginase-1 was a candidate gene based on its differential expression between fertile and sub-fertile animals and its biological function and proposed roles in early pregnancy events. The lack of association between polymorphisms in *ARG1* and fertility phenotypes in this study does not support a role for this gene in fertility in this population. However, further interrogation of intronic and non-coding sequence in *ARG1* and other genes in the QTL region is warranted given the presence of two fertility QTL in this population and fertility QTL in the same region in an independent population.

The results of these analyses highlight several key processes likely to be important regulators of pregnancy success. Furthermore, results suggest that endometrial physiology contributes to poor reproductive performance of the sub-fertile dairy cow strain.

The maternal immune system is actively surveying the uterine environment during early pregnancy. The embryo modulates this response, inducing expression of molecules in the endometrium that function to suppress the immune response and/or promote tolerance to the embryo. The results of this study demonstrate this response with widespread differential expression of immune response pathways. During this period of immune suppression the endometrium would be expected to be susceptible to infections; the endometrium must, therefore, actively express specific molecules for defence against foreign pathogens. Up-regulation of genes of the innate immune response, including antimicrobial response genes, support this hypothesis. This system requires intricate control

through expression of protective inhibitors in the endometrium, and raises the question of whether the embryo expresses these same inhibitory molecules. This study provides evidence that the endometrial gene expression profile may contribute to inferior reproductive performance of the sub-fertile dairy cow strain. The immune system of the sub-fertile dairy cows may not be sufficiently tolerant to the embryo, as suggested by reduced expression of genes that promote immune tolerance. Additionally, the sub-fertile dairy cow may have an insufficient signalling response to the embryo that may result in failure to prevent luteolysis. This is supported by the observation of greater expression of genes that promote luteolysis in the sub-fertile strain. Furthermore, DNA methylation status was correlated with gene expression in several pathways implicated in early pregnancy events. This suggests that DNA methylation is regulated by the presence of the embryo and that the DNA methylation pattern differences in fertile and sub-fertile dairy cows could explain their divergent reproductive performance. Although these data do not provide direct evidence of a causative association between DNA methylation and gene expression, they provide critical support for an effect of DNA methylation in early pregnancy events, and highlight candidate pathways for future studies.

Lastly, while no association of polymorphisms in *ARG1* with fertility phenotypes were identified, this does not preclude the gene's involvement in fertility. Given the lack of fertility QTL so far identified in any mammalian species, identification of this interval in an independent population of dairy cows is noteworthy and further interrogation of the chromosome 9 region is warranted.

7.2. LIMITATIONS

7.2.1. Sample size

The major limitation of this study is small sample size. Due to the ethical considerations and costs associated with slaughter studies, the discoveries are limited to a relatively small numbers of animals. The consequence of small sample size in studies utilising large scale microarrays is a reduction in statistical power. While every effort was made to control for biological variation, there is always variation between biological replicates. This variation, combined with the large number of statistical tests performed in microarray analysis may

require greater samples sizes to detect smaller effects. Endometrial biopsy to obtain reproductive tissue samples has been proposed as an alternative to slaughter of dairy cows. However, there is debate about the consequence of such a procedure. If an animal is biopsied, its ability to achieve or maintain pregnancy may be severely impacted, and potentially result in the animal being culled from the herd. Further research into biopsy techniques that do not reduce the odds of pregnancy is necessary for the advancement of our understanding in this area.

7.2.2. DNA methylation measurement

Several methods can be used to measure epigenetic marks, such as DNA methylation. Each method has advantages and disadvantages, and these need to be weighed based on the aims of the experiment. Affinity-based methods in combination with microarrays, as used in this study, constitute a relatively high-throughput approach that enables multiple samples to be processed. However, disadvantages of this approach include the inability to distinguish between CpG- and non-CpG-based methylation events, and the inability to determine methylation patterns at single base-pair resolution. Additionally, affinity-based methods can also be biased due to copy number variations and require substantial quantities of high quality input DNA. Generally, the use of array-based methods is limited to species that have a suitable array available. However, an alternative is to design a custom microarray targeting CpG and promoter regions, as was done in this experiment.

Another consideration with affinity-based approaches is that DNA samples extracted from biopsy contain multiple cell types, and each cell within a type will have a different methylation profile. Therefore, this type of analysis only gives an average DNA methylation profile for each cell and cell type that was in the tissue sample used for extraction. Bisulphite sequencing approaches can overcome this issue, when combined with high coverage next-generation sequencing approaches, but this technique will still only give the proportion of cells that are methylated and is unable to distinguish between methylated and hydroxymethylated DNA.

Another issue with large scale DNA methylation analyses is the lack of computational tools and established methodology to analyse the data. In this study, a combination of free

software and in-house computation was used. Bioinformatic tools are rapidly evolving in this area, however there is little consensus on the appropriate methodology to use when integrating array-based datasets with very few publication reporting statistical integration across “omics” platforms.

7.2.3. Bovine genome annotation

A total of 6,158 out of 13,317 unique bovine reference genes mapped to gene expression probes on the Agilent bovine specific microarray. Further, only 39% of DNA methylation probes mapped to within 10kb 5' of these annotated genes. This resulted in a total of 190,431 unique DNA methylation gene expression probe combinations being identified. Given that the DNA methylation microarray designed contained over 400,000 probes, the majority of data has not been utilized. Further annotation of the bovine genome is required to overcome this issue.

7.2.4. Genetic analysis

Due to limited resources, only one candidate gene could be sequenced and genotyped in the F2 genetic trial population. The position, biological function and differential expression of this gene in our study made it an excellent candidate, but having likely excluded this as the causative gene underlying the fertility QTL identified in this population, further analysis of the QTL region is required. Whole genome sequencing of the F1 sires in this population has recently been completed, and these data may be utilised to identify the causative gene in the future.

7.3. FUTURE DIRECTIONS

The combination of gene expression studies and QTL data will enable the identification of candidate genes underlying fertility in the future, allowing prioritisation based on biological relevance. Given the decreasing cost and yield of DNA sequencing, whole genome sequence data of founder sires will further facilitate identification of variants for association analyses in QTL regions. Ultimately, identifying causative variants will enable integrated into breeding programs to select the most suitable cows for a particular production system.

FINAL CONCLUSIONS

The correlation of DNA methylation and gene expression data in this study provides impetus for future investigation in this area. Future studies should focus on in depth analysis of regions that demonstrate correlations between DNA methylation and gene expression in a greater numbers of animals. If confirmed, future studies should also focus on ways to influence reproductive outcomes through manipulation of DNA methylation profiles. Several substances have been identified that can influence DNA methylation. Therefore, the use of these substances to improve reproductive outcome could be investigated.

The combination of genetic selection and manipulation of DNA methylation provide exciting avenues for future research to improve the reproductive performance of dairy cows.

REFERENCES

1. Garnsworthy PC, Sinclair KD, Webb R. Integration of Physiological Mechanisms That Influence Fertility in Dairy Cows. *animal*. 2008;2(08):1144-52.
2. Evans RD, Wallace M, Shalloo L, Garrick DJ, Dillon P. Financial implications of recent declines in reproduction and survival of Holstein-Friesian cows in spring-calving Irish dairy herds. *Agr Syst*. 2006;89(1):165-83.
3. Royal M, Mann GE, Flint APF. Strategies for Reversing the Trend Towards Subfertility in Dairy Cattle. *The Veterinary Journal*. 2000;160(1):53-60.
4. Garnsworthy PC. The environmental impact of fertility in dairy cows: a modelling approach to predict methane and ammonia emissions. *Animal Feed Science and Technology*. 2004;112(1-4):211-23.
5. Diskin MG, Murphy JJ, Sreenan JM. Embryo survival in dairy cows managed under pastoral conditions. *Animal Reproduction Science*. 2006;96(3-4):297-311.
6. Embryonic mortality: definition, frequency and timing [Available from: <http://www.partners-in-reproduction.com/reproduction-cattle/embryonic-mortality.asp>]
7. VanRaden PM, Miller RH. Effects of nonadditive genetic interactions, inbreeding, and recessive defects on embryo and fetal loss by seventy days. *J Dairy Sci*. 2006;89(7):2716-21. Epub 2006/06/15.
8. Thatcher WW, Guzeloglu A, Mattos R, Binelli M, Hansen TR, Pru JK. Uterine-conceptus interactions and reproductive failure in cattle. *Theriogenology*. 2001;56(9):1435-50. Epub 2002/01/05.
9. Peterson AJ, Lee RS. Improving successful pregnancies after embryo transfer. *Theriogenology*. 2003;59(2):687-97. Epub 2002/12/25.
10. Binelli M, Thatcher WW, Mattos R, Baruselli PS. Antiluteolytic strategies to improve fertility in cattle. *Theriogenology*. 2001;56(9):1451-63. Epub 2002/01/05.
11. Diskin MG, Parr MH, Morris DG. Embryo death in cattle: an update. *Reprod Fert Develop*. 2012;24(1):244-51.
12. Wathes DC, Fenwick M, Cheng Z, Bourne N, Llewellyn S, Morris DG, et al. Influence of negative energy balance on cyclicity and fertility in the high producing dairy cow. *Theriogenology*. 2007;68:S232-S41-S-S41.
13. Lucy MC. Functional differences in the growth hormone and insulin-like growth factor axis in cattle and pigs: implications for post-partum nutrition and reproduction. *Reprod Domest Anim*. 2008;43 Suppl 2:31-9. Epub 2008/07/25.
14. Lucy MC, Verkerk GA, Whyte BE, Macdonald KA, Burton L, Cursons RT, et al. Somatotrophic axis components and nutrient partitioning in genetically diverse dairy cows managed under different feed allowances in a pasture system. *J Dairy Sci*. 2009;92(2):526-39. Epub 2009/01/24.
15. Santos JEP, Rutigliano HM, Filho MFS. Risk factors for resumption of postpartum estrous cycles and embryonic survival in lactating dairy cows. *Animal Reproduction Science*. 2008.
16. Roche JR, Macdonald KA, Burke CR, Lee JM, Berry DP. Associations among body condition score, body weight, and reproductive performance in seasonal-calving dairy cattle. *J Dairy Sci*. 2007;90(1):376-91. Epub 2006/12/22.

REFERENCES

17. Roche JR, Friggens NC, Kay JK, Fisher MW, Stafford KJ, Berry DP. Invited review: Body condition score and its association with dairy cow productivity, health, and welfare. *J Dairy Sci.* 2009;92(12):5769-801. Epub 2009/11/20.
18. Diskin MG, Mackey DR, Roche JF, Sreenan JM. Effects of nutrition and metabolic status on circulating hormones and ovarian follicle development in cattle. *Anim Reprod Sci.* 2003;78(3-4):345-70. Epub 2003/06/24.
19. Bao B, Garverick HA. Expression of steroidogenic enzyme and gonadotropin receptor genes in bovine follicles during ovarian follicular waves: A review. *J Anim Sci.* 1998;76(7):1903-21.
20. Webb R, Gosden RG, Telfer EE, Moor RM. Factors affecting folliculogenesis in ruminants. *Anim Sci.* 1999;68:257-84.
21. Mann GE, Fray MD, Lamming GE. Effects of time of progesterone supplementation on embryo development and interferon- τ production in the cow. *The Veterinary Journal.* 2006;171(3):500-3.
22. Opsomer G, Grohn YT, Hertl J, Coryn M, Deluyker H, de Kruif A. Risk factors for post partum ovarian dysfunction in high producing dairy cows in Belgium: a field study. *Theriogenology.* 2000;53(4):841-57. Epub 2000/03/24.
23. Armstrong DG, McEvoy TG, Baxter G, Robinson JJ, Hogg CO, Woad KJ, et al. Effect of dietary energy and protein on bovine follicular dynamics and embryo production in vitro: associations with the ovarian insulin-like growth factor system. *Biol Reprod.* 2001;64(6):1624-32. Epub 2001/05/23.
24. Beam SW, Butler WR. Energy balance and ovarian follicle development prior to the first ovulation postpartum in dairy cows receiving three levels of dietary fat. *Biol Reprod.* 1997;56(1):133-42. Epub 1997/01/01.
25. Sinclair KD, Kuran M, Gebbie FE, Webb R, McEvoy TG. Nitrogen metabolism and fertility in cattle: II. Development of oocytes recovered from heifers offered diets differing in their rate of nitrogen release in the rumen. *J Anim Sci.* 2000;78(10):2670-80. Epub 2000/10/26.
26. Adamiak SJ, Mackie K, Watt RG, Webb R, Sinclair KD. Impact of nutrition on oocyte quality: cumulative effects of body composition and diet leading to hyperinsulinemia in cattle. *Biol Reprod.* 2005;73(5):918-26. Epub 2005/06/24.
27. Roche JF, O'Callaghan D, Research CotECCoA. Follicular Growth and Ovulation Rate in Farm Animals 1987. 265 p.
28. Schally AV, Arimura A, Kastin AJ, Matsuo H, Baba Y, Redding TW, et al. Gonadotropin-releasing hormone: one polypeptide regulates secretion of luteinizing and follicle-stimulating hormones. *Science.* 1971;173(4001):1036-8. Epub 1971/09/10.
29. Roche JF. Control and regulation of folliculogenesis--a symposium in perspective. *Rev Reprod.* 1996;1(1):19-27. Epub 1996/01/01.
30. Sunderland SJ, Crowe MA, Boland MP, Roche JF, Ireland JJ. Selection, dominance and atresia of follicles during the oestrous cycle of heifers. *J Reprod Fertil.* 1994;101(3):547-55. Epub 1994/08/01.
31. Knight PG. Roles of inhibins, activins, and follistatin in the female reproductive system. *Front Neuroendocrinol.* 1996;17(4):476-509. Epub 1996/10/01.
32. Savio JD, Keenan L, Boland MP, Roche JF. Pattern of growth of dominant follicles during the oestrous cycle of heifers. *J Reprod Fertil.* 1988;83(2):663-71. Epub 1988/07/01.

REFERENCES

33. Ginther OJ, Bergfelt DR, Beg MA, Meira C, Kot K. In Vivo Effects of an Intrafollicular Injection of Insulin-Like Growth Factor 1 on the Mechanism of Follicle Deviation in Heifers and Mares. *Biology of Reproduction*. 2004;70(1):99-105.
34. Lucy MC, Savio JD, Badinga L, De La Sota RL, Thatcher WW. Factors that affect ovarian follicular dynamics in cattle. *J Anim Sci*. 1992;70(11):3615-26. Epub 1992/11/01.
35. Ireland JJ, Mihm M, Austin E, Diskin MG, Roche JF. Historical perspective of turnover of dominant follicles during the bovine estrous cycle: key concepts, studies, advancements, and terms. *J Dairy Sci*. 2000;83(7):1648-58. Epub 2000/07/25.
36. Lucy MC. The bovine dominant ovarian follicle. *J Anim Sci*. 2007. Epub 2007/01/05.
37. Schams D, Berisha B. Regulation of corpus luteum function in cattle--an overview. *Reproduction in Domestic Animals = Zuchthygiene*. 2004;39(4):241-51.
38. Webb R, Garnsworthy PC, Gong JG, Armstrong DG. Control of follicular growth: local interactions and nutritional influences. *J Anim Sci*. 2004;82 E-Suppl:E63-74. Epub 2004/10/09.
39. Mccracken JA, Schramm W, Okulicz WC. Hormone Receptor Control of Pulsatile Secretion of Pgf2-Alpha from the Ovine Uterus during Luteolysis and Its Abrogation in Early-Pregnancy. *Animal Reproduction Science*. 1984;7(1-3):31-55.
40. Spencer TE, Bazer FW. Temporal and spatial alterations in uterine estrogen receptor and progesterone receptor gene expression during the estrous cycle and early pregnancy in the ewe. *Biol Reprod*. 1995;53(6):1527-43. Epub 1995/12/01.
41. Mitchell MD, Kraemer DL, Brennecke SP, Webb R. Pulsatile release of oxytocin during the estrous cycle, pregnancy and parturition in sheep. *Biol Reprod*. 1982;27(5):1169-73. Epub 1982/12/01.
42. Banu SK, Lee J, Satterfield MC, Spencer TE, Bazer FW, Arosh JA. Molecular cloning and characterization of prostaglandin (PG) transporter in ovine endometrium: role for multiple cell signaling pathways in transport of PGF2alpha. *Endocrinology*. 2008;149(1):219-31. Epub 2007/09/29.
43. Arnold DR, Binelli M, Vonk J, Alexenko AP, Drost M, Wilcox CJ, et al. Intracellular regulation of endometrial PGF(2a) and PGE(2) production in dairy cows during early pregnancy and following treatment with recombinant interferon-tau. *Domest Anim Endocrinol*. 2000;18(2):199-216. Epub 2000/04/15.
44. Fleming JGW, Spencer TE, Safe SH, Bazer FW. Estrogen Regulates Transcription of the Ovine Oxytocin Receptor Gene through GC-Rich SP1 Promoter Elements. *Endocrinology*. 2006;147(2):899-911.
45. Gimpl G, Fahrenholz F. The Oxytocin Receptor System: Structure, Function, and Regulation. *Physiol Rev*. 2001;81(2):629-83.
46. Lacroix-Pepin N, Danyod G, Krishnaswamy N, Mondal S, Rong PM, Chapdelaine P, et al. The multidrug resistance-associated protein 4 (MRP4) appears as a functional carrier of prostaglandins regulated by oxytocin in the bovine endometrium. *Endocrinology*. 2011;152(12):4993-5004. Epub 2011/10/13.
47. Wathes DC, Taylor VJ, Cheng Z, Mann GE. Follicle growth, corpus luteum function and their effects on embryo development in postpartum dairy cows. *Reproduction (Cambridge, England) Supplement*. 2003;61:219-37.
48. Hyttel P, Fair T, Callesen H, Greve T. Oocyte growth, capacitation and final maturation in cattle. *Theriogenology*. 1997;47(1):23-32.
49. Picton H, Briggs D, Gosden R. The molecular basis of oocyte growth and development. *Molecular and Cellular Endocrinology*. 1998;145(1-2):27-37.

REFERENCES

50. De Sousa PA, Caveney A, Westhusin ME, Watson AJ. Temporal patterns of embryonic gene expression and their dependence on oogenetic factors. *Theriogenology*. 1998;49(1):115-28.
51. Meirelles FV, Caetano AR, Watanabe YF, Ripamonte P, Carambula SF, Merighe GK, et al. Genome activation and developmental block in bovine embryos. *Animal Reproduction Science*. 2004;82-83(0):13-20.
52. Blomberg L, Hashizume K, Viebahn C. Blastocyst elongation, trophoblastic differentiation, and embryonic pattern formation. *Reproduction*. 2008;135(2):181-95.
53. Bazer F, Spencer T, Johnson G, Burghardt R, Wu G. Comparative aspects of implantation. *Reproduction*. 2009:REP-09-0158-REP-09-.
54. Spencer TE, Johnson GA, Bazer FW, Burghardt RC. Fetal-maternal interactions during the establishment of pregnancy in ruminants. *Society of Reproduction and Fertility supplement*. 2007;64:379-96. Epub 2007/05/12.
55. Atkinson BA, King GJ, Amoroso EC. Development of the caruncular and intercaruncular regions in the bovine endometrium. *Biol Reprod*. 1984;30(3):763-74.
56. Fenwick MA, Llewellyn S, Fitzpatrick R, Kenny DA, Murphy JJ, Patton J, et al. Negative energy balance in dairy cows is associated with specific changes in IGF-binding protein expression in the oviduct. *Reproduction*. 2008;135(1):63-75. Epub 2007/12/27.
57. Pushpakumara PG, Robinson RS, Demmers KJ, Mann GE, Sinclair KD, Webb R, et al. Expression of the insulin-like growth factor (IGF) system in the bovine oviduct at oestrus and during early pregnancy. *Reproduction*. 2002;123(6):859-68. Epub 2002/06/08.
58. Robinson RS, Mann GE, Gadd TS, Lamming GE, Wathes DC. The expression of the IGF system in the bovine uterus throughout the oestrous cycle and early pregnancy. *The Journal of Endocrinology*. 2000;165(2):231-43.
59. Ko Y, Lee CY, Ott TL, Davis MA, Simmen RC, Bazer FW, et al. Insulin-like growth factors in sheep uterine fluids: concentrations and relationship to ovine trophoblast protein-1 production during early pregnancy. *Biol Reprod*. 1991;45(1):135-42. Epub 1991/07/01.
60. Achache H, Revel A. Endometrial receptivity markers, the journey to successful embryo implantation. *Hum Reprod Update*. 2006;12(6):731-46.
61. Rosenfeld CS. Introduction to Comparative Placentation. *Comparative Reproductive Biology*: Blackwell Publishing Ltd; 2008. p. 263-70.
62. Lubahn DB, Moyer JS, Golding TS, Couse JF, Korach KS, Smithies O. Alteration of reproductive function but not prenatal sexual development after insertional disruption of the mouse estrogen receptor gene. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A*. 1993;90(23):11162-6. Epub 1993/12/01.
63. Lydon JP, DeMayo FJ, Funk CR, Mani SK, Hughes AR, Montgomery CA, Jr., et al. Mice lacking progesterone receptor exhibit pleiotropic reproductive abnormalities. *Genes Dev*. 1995;9(18):2266-78. Epub 1995/09/15.
64. Clemente M, de La Fuente J, Fair T, Al Naib A, Gutierrez-Adan A, Roche JF, et al. Progesterone and conceptus elongation in cattle: a direct effect on the embryo or an indirect effect via the endometrium? *Reproduction*. 2009;138(3):507-17. Epub 2009/06/27.
65. Pereira RM, Marques CC, Baptista MC, Vasques MI, Horta AE. Embryos and culture cells: a model for studying the effect of progesterone. *Anim Reprod Sci*. 2009;111(1):31-40. Epub 2008/04/01.
66. Shimada M, Kawano N, Terada T. Delay of nuclear maturation and reduction in developmental competence of pig oocytes after mineral oil overlay of in vitro maturation media. *Reproduction*. 2002;124(4):557-64. Epub 2002/10/04.

REFERENCES

67. Zheng P, Si W, Bavister BD, Yang J, Ding C, Ji W. 17Beta-estradiol and progesterone improve in-vitro cytoplasmic maturation of oocytes from unstimulated prepubertal and adult rhesus monkeys. *Hum Reprod.* 2003;18(10):2137-44. Epub 2003/09/26.
68. Lessey BA. Two pathways of progesterone action in the human endometrium: implications for implantation and contraception. *Steroids.* 2003;68(10-13):809-15. Epub 2003/12/12.
69. Robinson RS, Mann GE, Lamming GE, Wathes DC. Expression of oxytocin, oestrogen and progesterone receptors in uterine biopsy samples throughout the oestrous cycle and early pregnancy in cows. *Reproduction.* 2001;122(6):965-79.
70. Mann GE, Lamming GE. Relationship between maternal endocrine environment, early embryo development and inhibition of the luteolytic mechanism in cows. *Reproduction.* 2001;121(1):175-80.
71. Mann GE, Lamming GE, Robinson RS, Wathes DC. The regulation of interferon-tau production and uterine hormone receptors during early pregnancy. *Journal of Reproduction and Fertility Supplement.* 1999;54:317-28.
72. Robinson RS, Fray MD, Wathes DC, Lamming GE, Mann GE. In vivo expression of interferon tau mRNA by the embryonic trophoblast and uterine concentrations of interferon tau protein during early pregnancy in the cow. *Molecular Reproduction and Development.* 2006;73(4):470-4.
73. Geisert RD, Fox TC, Morgan GL, Wells ME, Wettemann RP, Zavy MT. Survival of bovine embryos transferred to progesterone-treated asynchronous recipients. *J Reprod Fertil.* 1991;92(2):475-82. Epub 1991/07/01.
74. Garrett JE, Geisert RD, Zavy MT, Morgan GL. Evidence for maternal regulation of early conceptus growth and development in beef cattle. *J Reprod Fertil.* 1988;84(2):437-46. Epub 1988/11/01.
75. Satterfield MC, Bazer FW, Spencer TE. Progesterone Regulation of Preimplantation Conceptus Growth and Galectin 15 (LGALS15) in the Ovine Uterus. *Biol Reprod.* 2006;75(2):289-96.
76. Forde N, Carter F, Fair T, Crowe MA, Evans AC, Spencer TE, et al. Progesterone-regulated changes in endometrial gene expression contribute to advanced conceptus development in cattle. *Biol Reprod.* 2009;81(4):784-94. Epub 2009/06/26.
77. Forde N, Beltman ME, Duffy GB, Duffy P, Mehta JP, O'Gaora P, et al. Changes in the endometrial transcriptome during the bovine estrous cycle: effect of low circulating progesterone and consequences for conceptus elongation. *Biol Reprod.* 2011;84(2):266-78. Epub 2010/10/01.
78. Wang CK, Robinson RS, Flint AP, Mann GE. Quantitative analysis of changes in endometrial gland morphology during the bovine oestrous cycle and their association with progesterone levels. *Reproduction.* 2007;134(2):365-71. Epub 2007/07/31.
79. Gray CA, Taylor KM, Ramsey WS, Hill JR, Bazer FW, Bartol FF, et al. Endometrial Glands Are Required for Preimplantation Conceptus Elongation and Survival. *Biol Reprod.* 2001;64(6):1608-13.
80. Guillomot M, Guay P. Ultrastructural features of the cell surfaces of uterine and trophoblastic epithelia during embryo attachment in the cow. *Anat Rec.* 1982;204(4):315-22. Epub 1982/12/01.
81. Bentin-Ley U, Sjogren A, Nilsson L, Hamberger L, Larsen JF, Horn T. Presence of uterine pinopodes at the embryo-endometrial interface during human implantation in vitro. *Hum Reprod.* 1999;14(2):515-20.

REFERENCES

82. Braga VM, Gendler SJ. Modulation of Muc-1 mucin expression in the mouse uterus during the estrus cycle, early pregnancy and placentation. *J Cell Sci.* 1993;105(2):397-405.
83. Johnson GA, Bazer FW, Jaeger LA, Ka H, Garlow JE, Pfarrer C, et al. Muc-1, Integrin, and Osteopontin Expression During the Implantation Cascade in Sheep. *Biology of Reproduction.* 2001;65(3):820-8.
84. Binelli M, Subramaniam P, Diaz T, Johnson GA, Hansen TR, Badinga L, et al. Bovine interferon-tau stimulates the Janus kinase-signal transducer and activator of transcription pathway in bovine endometrial epithelial cells. *Biology of Reproduction.* 2001;64(2):654-65.
85. Telgmann R, Bathgate RAD, Jaeger S, Tillmann G, Ivell R. Transcriptional Regulation of the Bovine Oxytocin Receptor Gene. *Biol Reprod.* 2003;68(3):1015-26.
86. Spencer TE, Gray A, Johnson GA, Taylor KM, Gertler A, Gootwine E, et al. Effects of Recombinant Ovine Interferon Tau, Placental Lactogen, and Growth Hormone on the Ovine Uterus. *Biol Reprod.* 1999;61(6):1409-18.
87. Roberts RM, Chen Y, Ezashi T, Walker AM. Interferons and the maternal-conceptus dialog in mammals. *Seminars in Cell & Developmental Biology.* 2008;19(2):170-7.
88. Leaman DW, Cross JC, Roberts RM. Multiple regulatory elements are required to direct trophoblast interferon gene expression in choriocarcinoma cells and trophectoderm. *Mol Endocrinol.* 1994;8(4):456-68.
89. Das P, Ezashi T, Gupta R, Roberts RM. Combinatorial Roles of Protein Kinase A, Ets2, and 3',5'-Cyclic-Adenosine Monophosphate Response Element-Binding Protein-Binding Protein/p300 in the Transcriptional Control of Interferon- τ Expression in a Trophoblast Cell Line. *Mol Endocrinol.* 2008;22(2):331-43.
90. Ezashi T, Roberts RM. Regulation of interferon-tau (IFN- τ) gene promoters by growth factors that target the Ets-2 composite enhancer: a possible model for maternal control of IFN- τ production by the conceptus during early pregnancy. *Endocrinology.* 2004;145(10):4452-60.
91. Ezashi T, Das P, Gupta R, Walker A, Roberts RM. The Role of Homeobox Protein Distal-Less 3 and Its Interaction with ETS2 in Regulating Bovine Interferon-Tau Gene Expression-Synergistic Transcriptional Activation with ETS2. *Biol Reprod.* 2008;79(1):115-24.
92. Ezashi T, Ghosh D, Roberts RM. Repression of Ets-2-Induced Transactivation of the Tau Interferon Promoter by Oct-4. *Mol Cell Biol.* 2001;21(23):7883-91.
93. Kimmins S, MacLaren LA. Cyclic Modulation of Integrin Expression in Bovine Endometrium. *Biol Reprod.* 1999;61(5):1267-74.
94. Kimmins S, Lim HC, Parent J, Fortier MA, MacLaren LA. The effects of estrogen and progesterone on prostaglandins and integrin beta 3 (β 3) subunit expression in primary cultures of bovine endometrial cells. *Domestic Animal Endocrinology.* 2003;25(2):141-54.
95. MacIntyre DM, Lim HC, Ryan K, Kimmins S, Small JA, MacLaren LA. Implantation-Associated Changes in Bovine Uterine Expression of Integrins and Extracellular Matrix. *Biol Reprod.* 2002;66(5):1430-6.
96. Burghardt RC, Burghardt JR, Taylor JD, 2nd, Reeder AT, Nguen BT, Spencer TE, et al. Enhanced focal adhesion assembly reflects increased mechanosensation and mechanotransduction at maternal-conceptus interface and uterine wall during ovine pregnancy. *Reproduction.* 2009;137(3):567-82. Epub 2008/12/09.
97. Burghardt RC, Johnson GA, Jaeger LA, Ka H, Garlow JE, Spencer TE, et al. Integrins and Extracellular Matrix Proteins at the Maternal-Fetal Interface in Domestic Animals. *Cells Tissues Organs.* 2002;172(3):202-17.

REFERENCES

98. Johnson GA, Burghardt RC, Bazer FW, Spencer TE. Osteopontin: roles in implantation and placentation. *Biology of Reproduction*. 2003;69(5):1458-71.
99. Johnson GA, Burghardt RC, Spencer TE, Newton GR, Ott TL, Bazer FW. Ovine Osteopontin: II. Osteopontin and $\alpha\beta 3$ Integrin Expression in the Uterus and Conceptus During the Periimplantation Period. *Biology of Reproduction*. 1999;61(4):892-9.
100. Spencer TE, Johnson GA, Bazer FW, Burghardt RC. Implantation mechanisms: insights from the sheep. *Reproduction*. 2004;128(6):657-68.
101. Spencer TE, Johnson GA, Burghardt RC, Bazer FW. Progesterone and Placental Hormone Actions on the Uterus: Insights from Domestic Animals. *Biol Reprod*. 2004;71(1):2-10.
102. Kimmins S, Lim HC, MacLaren LA. Immunohistochemical localization of integrin alpha V beta 3 and osteopontin suggests that they do not interact during embryo implantation in ruminants. *Reproductive Biology and Endocrinology : RB&E*. 2004;2:19-.
103. Alon R, Feigelson S. From rolling to arrest on blood vessels: leukocyte tap dancing on endothelial integrin ligands and chemokines at sub-second contacts. *Seminars in Immunology*. 2002;14:93-104.
104. Dominguez F, Yanez-Mo M, Sanchez-Madrid F, Simon C. Embryonic implantation and leukocyte transendothelial migration: different processes with similar players? *FASEB J*. 2005;19(9):1056-60.
105. Genbacev OD, Prakobphol A, Foulk RA, Krtolica AR, Ilic D, Singer MS, et al. Trophoblast L-Selectin-Mediated Adhesion at the Maternal-Fetal Interface. *Science*. 2003;299(5605):405-8.
106. Gipson IK, Blalock T, Tisdale A, Spurr-Michaud S, Allcorn S, Stavreus-Evers A, et al. MUC16 Is Lost from the Uterodome (Pinopode) Surface of the Receptive Human Endometrium: In Vitro Evidence That MUC16 Is a Barrier to Trophoblast Adherence. *Biology of Reproduction*. 2008;78(1):134-42.
107. Mitko K, Ulbrich SE, Wenigerkind H, Sinowatz F, Blum H, Wolf E, et al. Dynamic changes in messenger RNA profiles of bovine endometrium during the oestrous cycle. *Reproduction*. 2008;135(2):225-40.
108. Gipson IK, Blalock T, Tisdale A, Spurr-Michaud S, Allcorn S, Stavreus-Evers A, et al. MUC16 is Lost from the Uterodome (Pinopode) Surface of the Receptive Human Endometrium: In Vitro Evidence That MUC16 Is a Barrier to Trophoblast Adherence. *Biol Reprod*. 2007;biolreprod.106.058347-biolreprod.106.
109. Rahnama F, Thompson B, Steiner M, Shafiei F, Lobie PE, Mitchell MD. Epigenetic Regulation of E-Cadherin Controls Endometrial Receptivity. *Endocrinology*. 2009;150(3):1466-72.
110. Kumar S, Zhu L-J, Polihronis M, Cameron ST, Baird DT, Schatz F, et al. Progesterone Induces Calcitonin Gene Expression in Human Endometrium within the Putative Window of Implantation. *J Clin Endocrinol Metab*. 1998;83(12):4443-50.
111. Tekin E, Padua MB, Brad AM, Hansen PJ. Antiproliferative Actions of Ovine Uterine Serpin. *American Journal Of Reproductive Immunology*. 2005;53(3):136-43.
112. Imakawa K, Imai M, Sakai A, Suzuki M, Nagaoka K, Sakai S, et al. Regulation of conceptus adhesion by endometrial CXC chemokines during the implantation period in sheep. *Molecular Reproduction and Development*. 2006;73(7):850-8.
113. Hirata M, Sato T, Tsumagari M, Shimada A, Nakano H, Hashizume K, et al. Differential Regulation of the Expression of Matrix Metalloproteinases and Tissue Inhibitors of Metalloproteinases by Cytokines and Growth Factors in Bovine Endometrial Stromal Cells

REFERENCES

- and Trophoblast Cell Line BT-1 In Vitro. *Biol Reprod.* 2002;biolreprod.102.006452-biolreprod.102.
114. Stewart CL. Leukaemia inhibitory factor and the regulation of pre-implantation development of the mammalian embryo. *Molecular Reproduction and Development.* 1994;39(2):233-8.
115. Eckert J, Niemann H. mRNA expression of leukaemia inhibitory factor (LIF) and its receptor subunits glycoprotein 130 and LIF-receptor-beta in bovine embryos derived in vitro or in vivo. *Mol Hum Reprod.* 1998;4(10):957-65.
116. Oshima K, Watanabe H, Yoshihara K, Kojima T, Dochi O, Takenouchi N, et al. Gene expression of leukemia inhibitory factor (LIF) and macrophage colony stimulating factor (M-CSF) in bovine endometrium during early pregnancy. *Theriogenology.* 2003;60(7):1217-26.
117. Abbondanzo SJ, Cullinan EB, McIntyre K, Labow MA, Stewart CL. Reproduction in mice lacking a functional type 1 IL-1 receptor. *Endocrinology.* 1996;137(8):3598-601.
118. Baker J, Liu J-P, Robertson EJ, Efstratiadis A. Role of insulin-like growth factors in embryonic and postnatal growth. *Cell.* 1993;75(1):73-82.
119. Izadyar F, Van Tol HTA, Hage WG, Bevers MM. Preimplantation bovine embryos express mRNA of growth hormone receptor and respond to growth hormone addition during in vitro development. *Molecular Reproduction and Development.* 2000;57(3):247-55.
120. Kölle S, Stojkovic M, Reese S, Reichenbach H-D, Wolf E, Sinowatz F. Effects of growth hormone on the ultrastructure of bovine preimplantation embryos. *Cell and Tissue Research.* 2004;317(1):101-8.
121. Lee KY, DeMayo FJ. Animal models of implantation. *Reproduction.* 2004;128(6):679-95.
122. Yue Z-P, Yang Z-M, Li S-J, Wang H-B, Harper MJK. Epidermal growth factor family in rhesus monkey uterus during the menstrual cycle and early pregnancy. *Molecular Reproduction and Development.* 2000;55(2):164-74.
123. Chobotova K, Spyropoulou I, Carver J, Manek S, Heath JK, Gullick WJ, et al. Heparin-binding epidermal growth factor and its receptor ErbB4 mediate implantation of the human blastocyst. *Mechanisms of Development.* 2002;119(2):137-44.
124. Dey SK, Lim H, Das SK, Reese J, Paria BC, Daikoku T, et al. Molecular Cues to Implantation. *Endocr Rev.* 2004;25(3):341-73.
125. Tamada H, Tsubutani D, Kawate N, Inaba T, Matsuyama S, Imakawa K, et al. Detection of transforming growth factor- α and epidermal growth factor receptor mRNA and immunohistochemical localization of their proteins in the ovine uterus during the early implantation period. *The Histochemical Journal.* 2002;34(8):383-90.
126. Michael DD, Alvarez IM, Ocon OM, Powell AM, Talbot NC, Johnson SE, et al. Fibroblast Growth Factor-2 Is Expressed by the Bovine Uterus and Stimulates Interferon- τ Production in Bovine Trophectoderm. *Endocrinology.* 2006;147(7):3571-9.
127. Khatib H, Maltecca C, Monson RL, Schutzkus V, Wang X, Rutledge JJ. The fibroblast growth factor 2 gene is associated with embryonic mortality in cattle. *J Anim Sci.* 2008;86(9):2063-7.
128. Pfarrer CD, Ruziwa SD, Winther H, Callesen H, Leiser R, Schams D, et al. Localization of vascular endothelial growth factor (VEGF) and its receptors VEGFR-1 and VEGFR-2 in bovine placentomes from implantation until term. *Placenta.* 2006;27(8):889-98.
129. Michael DD, Wagner SK, Ocon OM, Talbot NC, Rooke JA, Ealy AD. Granulocyte-Macrophage Colony-Stimulating-Factor Increases Interferon-tau Protein Secretion in Bovine Trophectoderm Cells. *American Journal Of Reproductive Immunology.* 2006;56(1):63-7.

REFERENCES

130. Emond V, MacLaren LA, Kimmins S, Arosh JA, Fortier MA, Lambert RD. Expression of Cyclooxygenase-2 and Granulocyte-Macrophage Colony-Stimulating Factor in the Endometrial Epithelium of the Cow Is Up-Regulated During Early Pregnancy and in Response to Intrauterine Infusions of Interferon- τ . *Biol Reprod.* 2004;70(1):54-64.
131. Okuda K, Kasahara Y, Murakami S, Takahashi H, Woclawek-Potocka I, Skarzynski DJ. Interferon- τ Blocks the Stimulatory Effect of Tumor Necrosis Factor- α on Prostaglandin F $_{2\alpha}$ Synthesis by Bovine Endometrial Stromal Cells. *Biol Reprod.* 2004;70(1):191-7.
132. Krumlauf R. Hox genes in vertebrate development. *Cell.* 1994;78(2):191-201. Epub 1994/07/29.
133. Taylor HS, Vanden Heuvel GB, Igarashi P. A conserved Hox axis in the mouse and human female reproductive system: late establishment and persistent adult expression of the Hoxa cluster genes. *Biol Reprod.* 1997;57(6):1338-45. Epub 1998/01/04.
134. Bagot CN, Troy PJ, Taylor HS. Alteration of maternal Hoxa10 expression by in vivo gene transfection affects implantation. *Gene Ther.* 2000;7(16):1378-84. Epub 2000/09/12.
135. Bagot CN, Kliman HJ, Taylor HS. Maternal Hoxa10 is required for pinopod formation in the development of mouse uterine receptivity to embryo implantation. *Dev Dyn.* 2001;222(3):538-44. Epub 2001/12/18.
136. Hayashi K, Burghardt RC, Bazer FW, Spencer TE. WNTs in the Ovine Uterus: Potential Regulation of Periimplantation Ovine Conceptus Development. *Endocrinology.* 2007;148(7):3496-506.
137. Mohamed OA, Jonnaert M, Labelle-Dumais C, Kuroda K, Clarke HJ, Dufort D. Uterine Wnt/beta-catenin signaling is required for implantation. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America.* 2005;102(24):8579-84.
138. Tulac S, Nayak NR, Kao LC, van Waes M, Huang J, Lobo S, et al. Identification, Characterization, and Regulation of the Canonical Wnt Signaling Pathway in Human Endometrium. *J Clin Endocrinol Metab.* 2003;88(8):3860-6.
139. Hayashi K, Erikson DW, Tilford SA, Bany BM, Maclean JA, 2nd, Rucker EB, 3rd, et al. Wnt genes in the mouse uterus: potential regulation of implantation. *Biol Reprod.* 2009;80(5):989-1000. Epub 2009/01/24.
140. Chakrabarty A, Tranguch S, Daikoku T, Jensen K, Furneaux H, Dey SK. MicroRNA regulation of cyclooxygenase-2 during embryo implantation. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America.* 2007;104(38):15144-9.
141. Waddington CH. Preliminary Notes on the Development of the Wings in Normal and Mutant Strains of *Drosophila*. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A.* 1939;25(7):299-307. Epub 1939/07/01.
142. Holliday R. The inheritance of epigenetic defects. *Science.* 1987;238(4824):163-70. Epub 1987/10/09.
143. Dolinoy DC, Das R, Weidman JR, Jirtle RL. Metastable epialleles, imprinting, and the fetal origins of adult diseases. *Pediatr Res.* 2007;61(5 Pt 2):30R-7R. Epub 2007/04/07.
144. Kouzarides T. Chromatin modifications and their function. *Cell.* 2007;128(4):693-705. Epub 2007/02/27.
145. Brero A, Leonhardt H, Cardoso MC. Replication and translation of epigenetic information. *Curr Top Microbiol Immunol.* 2006;301:21-44. Epub 2006/03/31.
146. Matsuzaki S, Darcha C, Maleysson E, Canis M, Mage G. Impaired down-regulation of E-cadherin and beta-catenin protein expression in endometrial epithelial cells in the mid-

REFERENCES

- secretory endometrium of infertile patients with endometriosis. *J Clin Endocrinol Metab.* 2010;95(7):3437-45. Epub 2010/04/23.
147. Wu Y, Halverson G, Basir Z, Strawn E, Yan P, Guo SW. Aberrant methylation at HOXA10 may be responsible for its aberrant expression in the endometrium of patients with endometriosis. *Am J Obstet Gynecol.* 2005;193(2):371-80. Epub 2005/08/16.
148. Guerif F, Le Gouge A, Giraudeau B, Poindron J, Bidault R, Gasnier O, et al. Limited value of morphological assessment at days 1 and 2 to predict blastocyst development potential: A prospective study based on 4042 embryos. *Hum Reprod.* 2007;22(7):1973-81.
149. Jones GM, Cram DS, Song B, Magli MC, Gianaroli L, Lacham-Kaplan O, et al. Gene expression profiling of human oocytes following in vivo or in vitro maturation. *Hum Reprod.* 2008;23(5):1138-44.
150. Stoll D, Bachmann J, Templin MF, Joos TO. TARGETS : Microarray technology: an increasing variety of screening tools for proteomic research. *Drug Discovery Today.* 2004;3(1):24-31.
151. MacBeath G. Protein microarrays and proteomics. *Nat Genet.* 2002;32 Suppl:526-32. Epub 2002/11/28.
152. Huang Y, Pastor WA, Shen Y, Tahiliani M, Liu DR, Rao A. The behaviour of 5-hydroxymethylcytosine in bisulfite sequencing. *PLoS One.* 2010;5(1):e8888. Epub 2010/02/04.
153. Ehrich M, Nelson MR, Stanssens P, Zabeau M, Liloglou T, Xinarianos G, et al. Quantitative high-throughput analysis of DNA methylation patterns by base-specific cleavage and mass spectrometry. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A.* 2005;102(44):15785-90. Epub 2005/10/26.
154. Taylor KH, Kramer RS, Davis JW, Guo J, Duff DJ, Xu D, et al. Ultradeep bisulfite sequencing analysis of DNA methylation patterns in multiple gene promoters by 454 sequencing. *Cancer Res.* 2007;67(18):8511-8. Epub 2007/09/19.
155. Mockler TC, Chan S, Sundaresan A, Chen H, Jacobsen SE, Ecker JR. Applications of DNA tiling arrays for whole-genome analysis. *Genomics.* 2005;85(1):1-15. Epub 2004/12/21.
156. Wang Z, Gerstein M, Snyder M. RNA-Seq: a revolutionary tool for transcriptomics. *Nat Rev Genet.* 2009;10(1):57-63. Epub 2008/11/19.
157. Cheung VG, Spielman RS, Ewens KG, Weber TM, Morley M, Burdick JT. Mapping determinants of human gene expression by regional and genome-wide association. *Nature.* 2005;437(7063):1365-9. Epub 2005/10/28.
158. Cheung VG, Spielman RS. The genetics of variation in gene expression. *Nat Genet.* 2002;32 Suppl:522-5. Epub 2002/11/28.
159. Cheung VG, Jen KY, Weber T, Morley M, Devlin JL, Ewens KG, et al. Genetics of quantitative variation in human gene expression. *Cold Spring Harb Symp Quant Biol.* 2003;68:403-7. Epub 2004/09/02.
160. Hoheisel JD. Microarray technology: beyond transcript profiling and genotype analysis. *Nat Rev Genet.* 2006;7(3):200-10. Epub 2006/02/18.
161. Ron M, Israeli G, Seroussi E, Weller JI, Gregg JP, Shani M, et al. Combining mouse mammary gland gene expression and comparative mapping for the identification of candidate genes for QTL of milk production traits in cattle. *BMC Genomics.* 2007;8:183. Epub 2007/06/23.
162. Karim L, Takeda H, Lin L, Druet T, Arias JA, Baurain D, et al. Variants modulating the expression of a chromosome domain encompassing PLAG1 influence bovine stature. *Nat Genet.* 2011;43(5):405-13. Epub 2011/04/26.

REFERENCES

163. Halgren RG, Fielden MR, Fong CJ, Zacharewski TR. Assessment of clone identity and sequence fidelity for 1189 IMAGE cDNA clones. *Nucleic Acids Res.* 2001;29(2):582-8.
164. Barrett JC, Kawasaki ES. Microarrays: the use of oligonucleotides and cDNA for the analysis of gene expression. *Drug Discovery Today.* 2003;8(3):134-41.
165. Dobbin KK, Simon RM. The Statistical Design and Interpretation of Microarray Experiments. *Bioinformatics in Cancer and Cancer Therapy.* In: Gordon GJ, editor.: Humana Press; 2009. p. 1-11.
166. Patterson TA, Lobenhofer EK, Fulmer-Smentek SB, Collins PJ, Chu T-M, Bao W, et al. Performance comparison of one-color and two-color platforms within the Microarray Quality Control (MAQC) project. *Nat Biotech.* 2006;24(9):1140-50.
167. Dobbin KK, Kawasaki ES, Petersen DW, Simon RM. Characterizing dye bias in microarray experiments. *Bioinformatics.* 21(10):2430-7.
168. Jain M, Nijhawan A, Tyagi AK, Khurana JP. Validation of housekeeping genes as internal control for studying gene expression in rice by quantitative real-time PCR. *Biochemical and Biophysical Research Communications.* 2006;345(2):646-51
169. Valasek MA, Repa JJ. The power of real-time PCR. *Advan Physiol Edu.* 2005;29(3):151-9.
170. Wang Y, Barbacioru C, Hyland F, Xiao W, Hunkapiller K, Blake J, et al. Large scale real-time PCR validation on gene expression measurements from two commercial long-oligonucleotide microarrays. *BMC Genomics.* 2006;7(1):59.
171. Nolan T, Hands RE, Bustin SA. Quantification of mRNA using real-time RT-PCR. *Nature Protocols.* 2006;1(3):1559-82.
172. Morey JS, Ryan JC, Van Dolah FM. Microarray validation: factors influencing correlation between oligonucleotide microarrays and real-time PCR. *Biological Procedures Online.* 2006;8:175-93
173. Bustin SA, Benes V, Nolan T, Pfaffl MW. Quantitative real-time RT-PCR - a perspective. *J Mol Endocrinol.* 2005;34(3):597-601
174. Bustin SA. Quantification of mRNA using real-time reverse transcription PCR (RT-PCR): trends and problems. *Journal of Molecular Endocrinology.* 2002;29(1):23-39
175. Dheda K, Huggett JF, Bustin SA, Johnson MA, Rook G, Zumla A. Validation of housekeeping genes for normalizing RNA expression in real-time PCR. *BioTechniques.* 2004;37(1):112-4, 6, 8-9
176. Kizaki K, Ushizawa K, Takahashi T, Yamada O, Todoroki J, Sato T, et al. Gelatinase (MMP-2 and -9) expression profiles during gestation in the bovine endometrium. *Reproductive Biology and Endocrinology : RB&E.* 2008;6:66
177. Davies D, Meade KG, Herath S, Eckersall PD, Gonzalez D, White JO, et al. Toll-like receptor and antimicrobial peptide expression in the bovine endometrium. *Reproductive Biology and Endocrinology : RB&E.* 2008;6:53
178. Ushizawa K, Takahashi T, Hosoe M, Ishiwata H, Kaneyama K, Kizaki K, et al. Global gene expression analysis and regulation of the principal genes expressed in bovine placenta in relation to the transcription factor AP-2 family. *Reproductive Biology and Endocrinology.* 2007;5:17
179. Lee H-Y, Acosta TJ, Tanikawa M, Sakumoto R, Komiyama J, Tasaki Y, et al. The role of glucocorticoid in the regulation of prostaglandin biosynthesis in non-pregnant bovine endometrium. *J Endocrinol.* 2007;193(1):127-35

REFERENCES

180. Olsvik P, Lie K, Jordal A-E, Nilsen T, Hordvik I. Evaluation of potential reference genes in real-time RT-PCR studies of Atlantic salmon. *BMC Molecular Biology*. 2005;6(1):21.
181. Huggett J, Dheda K, Bustin S, Zumla A. Real-time RT-PCR normalisation; strategies and considerations. *Genes Immun*. 2005;6(4):279-84
182. Takemura Y, Osuga Y, Yamauchi T, Kobayashi M, Harada M, Hirata T, et al. Expression of Adiponectin Receptors and Its Possible Implication in the Human Endometrium. *Endocrinology*. 2006;147(7):3203-10.
183. Ushizawa K, Takahashi T, Hosoe M, Kizaki K, Abe Y, Sasada H, et al. Gene expression profiles of novel caprine placental prolactin-related proteins similar to bovine placental prolactin-related proteins. *BMC Developmental Biology*. 2007;7:16
184. Bionaz M, Looor JJ. Identification of reference genes for quantitative real-time PCR in the bovine mammary gland during the lactation cycle. *Physiol Genomics*. 2007;29(3):312-9
185. Andersen CL, Jensen JL, Ørntoft TF. Normalization of real-time quantitative reverse transcription-PCR data: a model-based variance estimation approach to identify genes suited for normalization, applied to bladder and colon cancer data sets. *Cancer Research*. 2004;64(15):5245-50.
186. Vandesompele J, De Preter K, Pattyn F, Poppe B, Van Roy N, De Paepe A, et al. Accurate normalization of real-time quantitative RT-PCR data by geometric averaging of multiple internal control genes. *Genome Biology*. 2002;3(7):research0034.1-research.11-research.1-research.11.
187. Meier S, Peterson AJ, Mitchell MD, Littlejohn M, Walker CG, Roche JR. Genetic strain and reproductive status affect endometrial fatty acid concentrations. *J Dairy Sci*. 2009;92(8):3723-30.
188. Horan B, Mee JF, O'Connor P, Rath M, Dillon P. The effect of strain of Holstein-Friesian cow and feeding system on postpartum ovarian function, animal production and conception rate to first service. *Theriogenology*. 2005;63(3):950-71.
189. Dhaliwal GS, Murray RD, Rees EM, Howard CV, Beech DJ. Quantitative unbiased estimates of endometrial gland surface area and volume in cycling cows and heifers. *Research in Veterinary Science*. 2002;73(3):259-65
190. Asselin E, Drolet P, Fortier MA. In Vitro Response to Oxytocin and Interferon-Tau in Bovine Endometrial Cells from Caruncular and Inter-Caruncular Areas. *Biol Reprod*. 1998;59(2):241-7.
191. Klein C, Bauersachs S, Ulbrich SE, Einspanier R, Meyer HHD, Schmidt SEM, et al. Monozygotic Twin Model Reveals Novel Embryo-Induced Transcriptome Changes of Bovine Endometrium in the Preattachment Period. *Biol Reprod*. 2006;74(2):253-64.
192. Balaguer SA, Pershing RA, Rodriguez-Sallaberry C, Thatcher WW, Badinga L. Effects of Bovine Somatotropin on Uterine Genes Related to the Prostaglandin Cascade in Lactating Dairy Cows. *J Dairy Sci*. 2005;88(2):543-52
193. Mansouri-Attia N, Aubert J, Reinaud P, Giraud-Delville C, Taghouti G, Galio L, et al. Gene expression profiles of bovine caruncular and intercaruncular endometrium at implantation. *Physiol Genomics*. 2009:90404.2008-.2008.
194. Spencer TE, Sandra O, Wolf E. Genes involved in conceptus-endometrial interactions in ruminants: insights from reductionism and thoughts on holistic approaches. *Reproduction*. 2008;135(2):165-79. Epub 2008/02/02.
195. Bauersachs S, Ulbrich SE, Gross K, Schmidt SEM, Meyer HHD, Wenigerkind H, et al. Embryo-induced transcriptome changes in bovine endometrium reveal species-specific and common molecular markers of uterine receptivity. *Reproduction*. 2006;132(2):319-31.

REFERENCES

196. Wolf E, Arnold GJ, Bauersachs S, Beier HM, Blum H, Einspanier R, et al. Embryo-maternal communication in bovine - strategies for deciphering a complex cross-talk. *Reproduction in Domestic Animals = Zuchthygiene*. 2003;38(4):276-89.
197. Bainbridge DR. Evolution of mammalian pregnancy in the presence of the maternal immune system. *Rev Reprod*. 2000;5(2):67-74.
198. Medawar P. Some immunological and endocrinological problems raised by the evolution of viviparity in vertebrates. *Symposia of the Society for Experimental Biology*. 1953;7:320-38.
199. Choi Y, Johnson GA, Spencer TE, Bazer FW. Pregnancy and interferon tau regulate major histocompatibility complex class I and beta2-microglobulin expression in the ovine uterus. *Biology of Reproduction*. 2003;68(5):1703-10.
200. Sozo F, O'Day L, Maritz G, Kenna K, Stacy V, Brew N, et al. Repeated ethanol exposure during late gestation alters the maturation and innate immune status of the ovine fetal lung. *Am J Physiol Lung Cell Mol Physiol*. 2009;296(3):L510-8. Epub 2008/12/30.
201. Thomas PD, Campbell MJ, Kejariwal A, Mi H, Karlak B, Daverman R, et al. PANTHER: a library of protein families and subfamilies indexed by function. *Genome Research*. 2003;13(9):2129-41.
202. Duncan RC, Wijeyewickrema LC, Pike RN. The initiating proteases of the complement system: Controlling the cleavage. *Biochimie*. 2008;90(2):387-95.
203. Bauersachs S, Ulbrich SE, Gross K, Schmidt SEM, Meyer HHD, Einspanier R, et al. Gene expression profiling of bovine endometrium during the oestrous cycle: detection of molecular pathways involved in functional changes. *J Mol Endocrinol*. 2005;34(3):889-908.
204. Mansouri-Attia N, Sandra O, Aubert J, Degrelle S, Everts RE, Giraud-Delville C, et al. Endometrium as an early sensor of in vitro embryo manipulation technologies. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*. 2009;106(14):5687-92.
205. Yang Y, Lee J-H, Kim KY, Song HK, Kim JK, Yoon SR, et al. The interferon-inducible 9-27 gene modulates the susceptibility to natural killer cells and the invasiveness of gastric cancer cells. *Cancer Letters*. 2005;221(2):191-200.
206. Popovici RM, Betzler NK, Krause MS, Luo M, Jauckus J, Germeyer A, et al. Gene Expression Profiling of Human Endometrial-Trophoblast Interaction in a Coculture Model. *Endocrinology*. 2006;147(12):5662-75.
207. Kalkunte SS, Mselle TF, Norris WE, Wira CR, Sentman CL, Sharma S. Vascular Endothelial Growth Factor C Facilitates Immune Tolerance and Endovascular Activity of Human Uterine NK Cells at the Maternal-Fetal Interface. *J Immunol*. 2009;182(7):4085-92.
208. Ye S, Pang H, Gu YY, Hua J, Chen XG, Bao CD, et al. Protein interaction for an interferon-inducible systemic lupus associated gene, IFIT1. *Rheumatology*. 2003;42(10):1155-63.
209. McAveney KM, Book ML, Ling P, Chebath J, Yu-Lee L-y. Association of 2',5'-Oligoadenylate Synthetase with the Prolactin (PRL) Receptor: Alteration in PRL-Inducible Stat1 (Signal Transducer and Activator of Transcription 1) Signaling to the IRF-1 (Interferon-Regulatory Factor 1) Promoter. *Mol Endocrinol*. 2000;14(2):295-306.
210. Johnson GA, Spencer TE, Burghardt RC, Taylor KM, Gray CA, Bazer FW. Progesterone modulation of osteopontin gene expression in the ovine uterus. *Biology of Reproduction*. 2000;62(5):1315-21.
211. King AH, Jiang Z, Gibson JP, Haley CS, Archibald AL. Mapping quantitative trait loci affecting female reproductive traits on porcine chromosome 8. *Biology of Reproduction*. 2003;68(6):2172-9.

REFERENCES

212. Hicks BA, Etter SJ, Carnahan KG, Joyce MM, Assiri AA, Carling SJ, et al. Expression of the uterine Mx protein in cyclic and pregnant cows, gilts, and mares. *J Anim Sci.* 2003;81(6):1552-61.
213. Bauersachs S, Ulbrich SE, Zakhartchenko V, Minten M, Reichenbach M, Reichenbach H-D, et al. The endometrium responds differently to cloned versus fertilized embryos. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences.* 2009;106(14):5681-6.
214. Gifford CA, Racicot K, Clark DS, Austin KJ, Hansen TR, Lucy MC, et al. Regulation of Interferon-Stimulated Genes in Peripheral Blood Leukocytes in Pregnant and Bred, Nonpregnant Dairy Cows. *J Dairy Sci.* 2007;90(1):274-80.
215. Schmitt RA, Geisert RD, Zavy MT, Short EC, Blair RM. Uterine cellular changes in 2',5'-oligoadenylate synthetase during the bovine estrous cycle and early pregnancy. *Biol Reprod.* 1993;48(3):460-6.
216. Cox JH, Dean RA, Roberts CR, Overall CM. Matrix metalloproteinase processing of CXCL11/I-TAC results in loss of chemoattractant activity and altered glycosaminoglycan binding. *The Journal of Biological Chemistry.* 2008;283(28):19389-99.
217. Salilew-Wondim D, Holker M, Rings F, Ghanem N, Ulas-Cinar M, Peippo J, et al. Bovine pretransfer endometrium and embryo transcriptome fingerprints as predictors of pregnancy success after embryo transfer. *Physiol Genomics.* 2010;42(2):201-18. Epub 2010/04/15.
218. Hirota Y, Osuga Y, Koga K, Yoshino O, Hirata T, Morimoto C, et al. The expression and possible roles of chemokine CXCL11 and its receptor CXCR3 in the human endometrium. *Journal of Immunology (Baltimore, Md: 1950).* 2006;177(12):8813-21.
219. Li B, Xu W, Xu L, Jiang Z, Wen Z, Li K, et al. I-TAC is a dominant chemokine in controlling skin intragraft inflammation via recruiting CXCR3(+) cells into the graft. *Cellular Immunology.* 2009.
220. Sentman CL, Meadows SK, Wira CR, Eriksson M. Recruitment of uterine NK cells: induction of CXC chemokine ligands 10 and 11 in human endometrium by estradiol and progesterone. *Journal of Immunology (Baltimore, Md: 1950).* 2004;173(11):6760-6.
221. Dominguez F, Galan A, Martin JJL, Remohi J, Pellicer A, Simón C. Hormonal and embryonic regulation of chemokine receptors CXCR1, CXCR4, CCR5 and CCR2B in the human endometrium and the human blastocyst. *Molecular Human Reproduction.* 2003;9(4):189-98.
222. Meter RA, Wira CR, Fahey JV. Secretion of monocyte chemotactic protein-1 by human uterine epithelium directs monocyte migration in culture. *Fertility and Sterility.* 2005;84(1):191-201.
223. Selam B, Kayisli UA, Akbas GE, Basar M, Arici A. Regulation of FAS ligand expression by chemokine ligand 2 in human endometrial cells. *Biology of Reproduction.* 2006;75(2):203-9.
224. Hannan NJ, Salamonsen LA. Role of chemokines in the endometrium and in embryo implantation. *Current Opinion in Obstetrics & Gynecology.* 2007;19(3):266-72.
225. Struyf S, Proost P, Vandercappellen J, Dempe S, Noyens B, Nelissen S, et al. Synergistic up-regulation of MCP-2/CCL8 activity is counteracted by chemokine cleavage, limiting its inflammatory and anti-tumoral effects. *European Journal of Immunology.* 2009;39(3):843-57.
226. Guerin LR, Prins JR, Robertson SA. Regulatory T-cells and immune tolerance in pregnancy: a new target for infertility treatment? *Hum Reprod Update.* 2009;15(5):517-35.

REFERENCES

227. Harnaha J, Machen J, Wright M, Lakomy R, Styche A, Trucco M, et al. Interleukin-7 is a survival factor for CD4⁺ CD25⁺ T-cells and is expressed by diabetes-suppressive dendritic cells. *Diabetes*. 2006;55(1):158-70.
228. Haneda S, Nagaoka K, Nambo Y, Kikuchi M, Nakano Y, Matsui M, et al. Interleukin-1 receptor antagonist expression in the equine endometrium during the peri-implantation period. *Domestic Animal Endocrinology*. 2009;36(4):209-18.
229. Boucher A, Kharfi A, Al-Akoum M, Bossù P, Akoum A. Cycle-dependent expression of interleukin-1 receptor type II in the human endometrium. *Biology of Reproduction*. 2001;65(3):890-8.
230. Jones RL, Stoikos C, Findlay JK, Salamonsen LA. TGF- β superfamily expression and actions in the endometrium and placenta. *Reproduction*. 2006;132(2):217-32.
231. Phillips DJ, de Kretser DM, Hedger MP. Activin and related proteins in inflammation: Not just interested bystanders. *Cytokine & Growth Factor Reviews*. 2009;20(2):153-64.
232. McPherron AC, Lee S-J. Suppression of body fat accumulation in myostatin-deficient mice. *The Journal of Clinical Investigation*. 2002;109(5):595-601.
233. Mitchell MD, Osepchook CC, Leung K-C, McMahan CD, Bass JJ. Myostatin Is a Human Placental Product That Regulates Glucose Uptake. *J Clin Endocrinol Metab*. 2006;91(4):1434-7.
234. Antony N, Bass JJ, McMahan CD, Mitchell MD. Myostatin regulates glucose uptake in BeWo cells. *Am J Physiol Endocrinol Metab*. 2007;293(5):E1296-302-E-302.
235. Lobo SC, Huang STJ, Germeyer A, Dosiou C, Vo KC, Tulac S, et al. The Immune Environment in Human Endometrium during the Window of Implantation. *American Journal Of Reproductive Immunology*. 2004;52(4):244-51.
236. Gray CA, Abbey CA, Beremand PD, Choi Y, Farmer JL, Adelson DL, et al. Identification of Endometrial Genes Regulated by Early Pregnancy, Progesterone, and Interferon Tau in the Ovine Uterus. *Biol Reprod*. 2006;74(2):383-94.
237. Nogawa Fonzar-Marana RR, Ferriani RA, Soares SG, Cavalcante-Neto FF, Teixeira JE, Barbosa JE. Expression of complement system regulatory molecules in the endometrium of normal ovulatory and hyperstimulated women correlate with menstrual cycle phase. *Fertility and Sterility*. 2006;86(3):758-61.
238. Francis J, Rai R, Sebire NJ, El-Gaddal S, Fernandes MS, Jindal P, et al. Impaired expression of endometrial differentiation markers and complement regulatory proteins in patients with recurrent pregnancy loss associated with antiphospholipid syndrome. *Molecular Human Reproduction*. 2006;12(7):435-42.
239. Nauta AJ, Bottazzi B, Mantovani A, Salvatori G, Kishore U, Schwaeble Wilhelm J, et al. Biochemical and functional characterization of the interaction between pentraxin 3 and C1q. *European Journal of Immunology*. 2003;33(2):465-73.
240. Popovici RM, Krause MS, Jauckus J, Germeyer A, Brum IS, Garlanda C, et al. The Long Pentraxin PTX3 in Human Endometrium: Regulation by Steroids and Trophoblast Products. *Endocrinology*. 2008;149(3):1136-43.
241. Joyce MM, Burghardt JR, Burghardt RC, Hooper RN, Bazer FW, Johnson GA. Uterine MHC Class I Molecules and β 2-Microglobulin Are Regulated by Progesterone and Conceptus Interferons during Pig Pregnancy. *J Immunol*. 2008;181(4):2494-505.
242. Weiss J. Bactericidal/permeability-increasing protein (BPI) and lipopolysaccharide-binding protein (LBP): structure, function and regulation in host defence against Gram-negative bacteria. *Biochemical Society Transactions*. 2003;31(Pt 4):785-90.

REFERENCES

243. Drenzek JG, Breburda EE, Burleigh DW, Bondarenko GI, Grendell RL, Golos TG. Expression of indoleamine 2,3-dioxygenase in the rhesus monkey and common marmoset. *Journal of Reproductive Immunology*. 2008;78(2):125-33.
244. Jeddi-Tehrani M, Abbasi N, Dokouhaki P, Ghasemi J, Rezania S, Ostadkarampour M, et al. Indoleamine 2,3-dioxygenase is expressed in the endometrium of cycling mice throughout the oestrous cycle. *Journal of Reproductive Immunology*. 2009;80(1-2):41-8.
245. von Rango U, Krusche CA, Beier HM, Classen-Linke I. Indoleamine-dioxygenase is expressed in human decidua at the time maternal tolerance is established. *Journal of Reproductive Immunology*. 2007;74(1-2):34-45.
246. Elola M, Wolfenstein-Todel C, Troncoso M, Vasta G, Rabinovich G. Galectins: matricellular glycan-binding proteins linking cell adhesion, migration, and survival. *Cellular and Molecular Life Sciences (CMLS)*. 2007;64(13):1679-700.
247. Inohara H, Akahani S, Kohts K, Raz A. Interactions between Galectin-3 and Mac-2-Binding Protein Mediate Cell-Cell Adhesion. *Cancer Res*. 1996;56(19):4530-4.
248. Sasaki T, Brakebusch C, Engel J, Timpl R. Mac-2 binding protein is a cell-adhesive protein of the extracellular matrix which self-assembles into ring-like structures and binds beta1 integrins, collagens and fibronectin. *The EMBO Journal*. 1998;17(6):1606-13-13.
249. Wang F, He W, Yuan J, Wu K, Zhou H, Zhang W, et al. Activation of Tim-3-Galectin-9 pathway improves survival of fully allogeneic skin grafts. *Transplant Immunology*. 2008;19(1):12-9.
250. Rabinovich GA, Toscano MA. Turning 'sweet' on immunity: galectin-glycan interactions in immune tolerance and inflammation. *Nat Rev Immunol*. 2009;9(5):338-52.
251. Kashio Y, Nakamura K, Abedin MJ, Seki M, Nishi N, Yoshida N, et al. Galectin-9 Induces Apoptosis Through the Calcium-Calpain-Caspase-1 Pathway. *J Immunol*. 2003;170(7):3631-6.
252. Schnoor M, Betanzos A, Weber DA, Parkos CA. Guanylate-binding protein-1 is expressed at tight junctions of intestinal epithelial cells in response to interferon-[gamma] and regulates barrier function through effects on apoptosis. *Mucosal Immunol*. 2008;2(1):33-42.
253. Macdonald KA, Verkerk GA, Thorrold BS, Pryce JE, Penno JW, McNaughton LR, et al. A Comparison of Three Strains of Holstein-Friesian Grazed on Pasture and Managed Under Different Feed Allowances. *J Dairy Sci*. 2008;91(4):1693-707.
254. Coleman J, Pierce KM, Berry DP, Brennan A, Horan B. The influence of genetic selection and feed system on the reproductive performance of spring-calving dairy cows within future pasture-based production systems. *J Dairy Sci*. 2009;92(10):5258-69. Epub 2009/09/19.
255. Sreenan JM, Diskin MG. Early embryonic mortality in the cow: its relationship with progesterone concentration. *Vet Rec*. 1983;112(22):517-21. Epub 1983/05/28.
256. Wang H, Dey SK. Roadmap to embryo implantation: clues from mouse models. *Nat Rev Genet*. 2006;7(3):185-99. Epub 2006/02/18.
257. Meier S, Peterson AJ, Mitchell MD, Littlejohn M, Walker CG, Roche JR. Genetic strain and reproductive status affect endometrial fatty acid concentrations. *J Dairy Sci*. 2009;92(8):3723-30. Epub 2009/07/22.
258. de Feu MA, Patton J, Evans AC, Lonergan P, Butler ST. The effect of strain of Holstein-Friesian cow on size of ovarian structures, periovulatory circulating steroid concentrations, and embryo quality following superovulation. *Theriogenology*. 2008;70(7):1101-10. Epub 2008/08/02.

REFERENCES

259. Dillon P, O'Connor P, McCarthy S, Shalloo L, Linnane M, Berry DP, et al. The effect of Holstein-Friesian genotype and feeding system on selected performance parameters of dairy cows on grass-based systems of milk production in Ireland. Teagasc Moorepark Dairy Production Research Centre, Fermoy, Co. Cork, Ireland.; 2006. Contract No.: 4985. Available from: <http://www.teagasc.ie/research/reports/dairyproduction/4985/eopr-4985.asp>
260. Grala TM, Lucy MC, Phyn CV, Sheahan AJ, Lee JM, Roche JR. Somatotropic axis and concentrate supplementation in grazing dairy cows of genetically diverse origin. *J Dairy Sci.* 2011;94(1):303-15. Epub 2010/12/25.
261. Bradford MM. A rapid and sensitive method for the quantitation of microgram quantities of protein utilizing the principle of protein-dye binding. *Anal Biochem.* 1976;72:248-54. Epub 1976/05/07.
262. Peterson AJ, Ledgard AM, Hodgkinson SC. The proteolysis of insulin-like growth factor binding proteins in ovine uterine luminal fluid. *Reprod Fertil Dev.* 1998;10(4):309-14. Epub 1999/06/04.
263. Walker C, Meier S, Littlejohn M, Lehnert K, Roche J, Mitchell M. Modulation of the maternal immune system by the pre-implantation embryo. *BMC Genomics.* 2010;11(1):474-.
264. R Development Core Team R: A language and environment for statistical computing. R Foundation for Statistical Computing. Vienna 2010.
265. Walker C, Meier S, Mitchell M, Roche J, Littlejohn M. Evaluation of real-time PCR endogenous control genes for analysis of gene expression in bovine endometrium. *BMC Molecular Biology.* 2009;10(1):100-.
266. Beltman ME, Forde N, Furney P, Carter F, Roche JF, Lonergan P, et al. Characterisation of endometrial gene expression and metabolic parameters in beef heifers yielding viable or non-viable embryos on Day 7 after insemination. *Reprod Fertil Dev.* 2010;22(6):987-99. Epub 2010/07/02.
267. Mellor AL, Munn DH. Creating immune privilege: active local suppression that benefits friends, but protects foes. *Nat Rev Immunol.* 2008;8(1):74-80.
268. Mellor AL, Munn DH. Immunology at the Maternal-Fetal Interface: Lessons for T Cell Tolerance and Suppression. *Annual Review of Immunology.* 2000;18(1):367-91.
269. Munn DH, Zhou M, Attwood JT, Bondarev I, Conway SJ, Marshall B, et al. Prevention of allogeneic fetal rejection by tryptophan catabolism. *Science.* 1998;281(5380):1191-3. Epub 1998/08/26.
270. Green JM. The B7/CD28/CTLA4 T-cell activation pathway. Implications for inflammatory lung disease. *Am J Respir Cell Mol Biol.* 2000;22(3):261-4. Epub 2000/03/01.
271. Nakayama T, Kato Y, Hieshima K, Nagakubo D, Kunori Y, Fujisawa T, et al. Liver-expressed chemokine/CC chemokine ligand 16 attracts eosinophils by interacting with histamine H4 receptor. *J Immunol.* 2004;173(3):2078-83. Epub 2004/07/22.
272. Kim IS, Jang SW, Sung HJ, Lee JS, Ko J. Differential CCR1-mediated chemotaxis signaling induced by human CC chemokine HCC-4/CCL16 in HOS cells. *FEBS Lett.* 2005;579(27):6044-8. Epub 2005/10/18.
273. Cappello P, Caorsi C, Bosticardo M, De Angelis S, Novelli F, Forni G, et al. CCL16/LEC powerfully triggers effector and antigen-presenting functions of macrophages and enhances T cell cytotoxicity. *J Leukoc Biol.* 2004;75(1):135-42. Epub 2003/10/04.
274. Dominguez F, Martinez S, Quinonero A, Loro F, Horcajadas JA, Pellicer A, et al. CXCL10 and IL-6 induce chemotaxis in human trophoblast cell lines. *Mol Hum Reprod.* 2008;14(7):423-30. Epub 2008/05/23.

REFERENCES

275. Imakawa K, Nagaoka K, Nojima H, Hara Y, Christenson RK. Changes in immune cell distribution and IL-10 production are regulated through endometrial IP-10 expression in the goat uterus. *Am J Reprod Immunol*. 2005;53(1):54-64. Epub 2005/01/26.
276. Nagaoka K, Nojima H, Watanabe F, Chang KT, Christenson RK, Sakai S, et al. Regulation of blastocyst migration, apposition, and initial adhesion by a chemokine, interferon gamma-inducible protein 10 kDa (IP-10), during early gestation. *J Biol Chem*. 2003;278(31):29048-56. Epub 2003/05/21.
277. Nagaoka K, Sakai A, Nojima H, Suda Y, Yokomizo Y, Imakawa K, et al. A chemokine, interferon (IFN)-gamma-inducible protein 10 kDa, is stimulated by IFN-tau and recruits immune cells in the ovine endometrium. *Biol Reprod*. 2003;68(4):1413-21. Epub 2003/02/28.
278. Leung ST, Derecka K, Mann GE, Flint AP, Wathes DC. Uterine lymphocyte distribution and interleukin expression during early pregnancy in cows. *J Reprod Fertil*. 2000;119(1):25-33. Epub 2000/06/24.
279. Katzenellenbogen BS. Estrogen receptors: bioactivities and interactions with cell signaling pathways. *Biol Reprod*. 1996;54(2):287-93. Epub 1996/02/01.
280. Wathes DC, Hamon M. Localization of oestradiol, progesterone and oxytocin receptors in the uterus during the oestrous cycle and early pregnancy of the ewe. *J Endocrinol*. 1993;138(3):479-92. Epub 1993/09/01.
281. Spencer TE, Bazer FW. Conceptus signals for establishment and maintenance of pregnancy. *Reprod Biol Endocrinol*. 2004;2:49. Epub 2004/07/09.
282. Carter F, Forde N, Duffy P, Wade M, Fair T, Crowe MA, et al. Effect of increasing progesterone concentration from Day 3 of pregnancy on subsequent embryo survival and development in beef heifers. *Reprod Fertil Dev*. 2008;20(3):368-75. Epub 2008/04/12.
283. Macklon NS, Geraedts JP, Fauser BC. Conception to ongoing pregnancy: the 'black box' of early pregnancy loss. *Hum Reprod Update*. 2002;8(4):333-43. Epub 2002/09/11.
284. Walker CG, Littlejohn MD, Mitchell MD, Roche JR, Meier S. Endometrial gene expression during early pregnancy differs between fertile and sub-fertile dairy cow strains. *Physiol Genomics*. 2011. Epub 2011/11/03.
285. Perry JK, Lins RJ, Lobie PE, Mitchell MD. Regulation of invasive growth: similar epigenetic mechanisms underpin tumour progression and implantation in human pregnancy. *Clin Sci (Lond)*. 2010;118(7):451-7. Epub 2009/12/23.
286. Xue Q, Lin Z, Cheng YH, Huang CC, Marsh E, Yin P, et al. Promoter methylation regulates estrogen receptor 2 in human endometrium and endometriosis. *Biol Reprod*. 2007;77(4):681-7. Epub 2007/07/13.
287. Shiozawa T, Itoh K, Horiuchi A, Konishi I, Fujii S, Nikaido T. Down-regulation of estrogen receptor by the methylation of the estrogen receptor gene in endometrial carcinoma. *Anticancer Res*. 2002;22(1A):139-43. Epub 2002/05/23.
288. Logan PC, Ponnampalam AP, Rahnama F, Lobie PE, Mitchell MD. The effect of DNA methylation inhibitor 5-Aza-2'-deoxycytidine on human endometrial stromal cells. *Hum Reprod*. 2010;25(11):2859-69. Epub 2010/09/09.
289. Fürst RW, Meyer HHD, Schweizer G, Ulbrich SE. Is DNA methylation an epigenetic contribution to transcriptional regulation of the bovine endometrium during the estrous cycle and early pregnancy? *Molecular and Cellular Endocrinology*. 2012;348(1):67-77.
290. Weber M, Davies JJ, Wittig D, Oakeley EJ, Haase M, Lam WL, et al. Chromosome-wide and promoter-specific analyses identify sites of differential DNA methylation in normal and transformed human cells. *Nat Genet*. 2005;37(8):853-62.

REFERENCES

291. Stein R, Razin A, Cedar H. In vitro methylation of the hamster adenine phosphoribosyltransferase gene inhibits its expression in mouse L cells. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A*. 1982;79(11):3418-22. Epub 1982/06/01.
292. Hansen RS, Gartler SM. 5-Azacytidine-induced reactivation of the human X chromosome-linked PGK1 gene is associated with a large region of cytosine demethylation in the 5' CpG island. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A*. 1990;87(11):4174-8. Epub 1990/06/01.
293. Bell JT, Pai AA, Pickrell JK, Gaffney DJ, Pique-Regi R, Degner JF, et al. DNA methylation patterns associate with genetic and gene expression variation in HapMap cell lines. *Genome Biol*. 2011;12(1):R10. Epub 2011/01/22.
294. Pai AA, Bell JT, Marioni JC, Pritchard JK, Gilad Y. A genome-wide study of DNA methylation patterns and gene expression levels in multiple human and chimpanzee tissues. *PLoS Genet*. 2011;7(2):e1001316. Epub 2011/03/09.
295. Hansen TR, Austin KJ, Perry DJ, Pru JK, Teixeira MG, Johnson GA. Mechanism of action of interferon-tau in the uterus during early pregnancy. *J Reprod Fertil Suppl*. 1999;54:329-39. Epub 2000/02/29.
296. Macdonald KA, Verkerk GA, Thorrold BS, Pryce JE, Penno JW, McNaughton LR, et al. A comparison of three strains of holstein-friesian grazed on pasture and managed under different feed allowances. *J Dairy Sci*. 2008;91(4):1693-707. Epub 2008/03/20.
297. Holmberg M, Andersson-Eklund L. Quantitative trait loci affecting fertility and calving traits in Swedish dairy cattle. *J Dairy Sci*. 2006;89(9):3664-71. Epub 2006/08/11.
298. Morris SM, Jr. Regulation of enzymes of the urea cycle and arginine metabolism. *Annu Rev Nutr*. 2002;22:87-105. Epub 2002/06/11.
299. Rodriguez PC, Quiceno DG, Zabaleta J, Ortiz B, Zea AH, Piazuolo MB, et al. Arginase I production in the tumor microenvironment by mature myeloid cells inhibits T-cell receptor expression and antigen-specific T-cell responses. *Cancer Res*. 2004;64(16):5839-49. Epub 2004/08/18.
300. Kropf P, Baud D, Marshall SE, Munder M, Mosley A, Fuentes JM, et al. Arginase activity mediates reversible T cell hyporesponsiveness in human pregnancy. *Eur J Immunol*. 2007;37(4):935-45. Epub 2007/03/03.
301. Weiner CP, Knowles RG, Stegink LD, Dawson J, Moncada S. Myometrial arginase activity increases with advancing pregnancy in the guinea pig. *Am J Obstet Gynecol*. 1996;174(2):779-82. Epub 1996/02/01.
302. Mateo RD, Wu G, Bazer FW, Park JC, Shinzato I, Kim SW. Dietary L-arginine supplementation enhances the reproductive performance of gilts. *J Nutr*. 2007;137(3):652-6. Epub 2007/02/22.
303. Spelman RJM, F.M. Hooper, J.D. Thielen, M. Garrick, D.J., editor. Experimental design for QTL trial involving New Zealand Friesian and Jersey breeds. The Association for the Advancement of Animal Breeding and Genetics Conference; 2001. Proceedings of the 14th AAABG conference
304. Berry SD, Lopez-Villalobos N, Beattie EM, Davis SR, Adams LF, Thomas NL, et al. Mapping a quantitative trait locus for the concentration of beta-lactoglobulin in milk, and the effect of beta-lactoglobulin genetic variants on the composition of milk from Holstein-Friesian x Jersey crossbred cows. *N Z Vet J*. 2010;58(1):1-5. Epub 2010/03/05.
305. Berry SD, Davis SR, Beattie EM, Thomas NL, Burrett AK, Ward HE, et al. Mutation in bovine beta-carotene oxygenase 2 affects milk color. *Genetics*. 2009;182(3):923-6. Epub 2009/04/29.

REFERENCES

306. Haley CS, Knott SA, Elsen JM. Mapping quantitative trait loci in crosses between outbred lines using least squares. *Genetics*. 1994;136(3):1195-207. Epub 1994/03/01.
307. Baret PV, Knott SA, Visscher PM. On the use of linear regression and maximum likelihood for QTL mapping in half-sib designs. *Genet Res*. 1998;72(2):149-58. Epub 1999/01/12.
308. Churchill GA, Doerge RW. Empirical threshold values for quantitative trait mapping. *Genetics*. 1994;138(3):963-71. Epub 1994/11/01.
309. Barrett JC, Fry B, Maller J, Daly MJ. Haploview: analysis and visualization of LD and haplotype maps. *Bioinformatics*. 2005;21(2):263-5. Epub 2004/08/07.
310. Shook GE. Major Advances in Determining Appropriate Selection Goals. *Journal of dairy science*. 2006;89(4):1349-61.
311. Hoglund JK, Guldbrandtsen B, Su G, Thomsen B, Lund MS. Genome scan detects quantitative trait loci affecting female fertility traits in Danish and Swedish Holstein cattle. *J Dairy Sci*. 2009;92(5):2136-43. Epub 2009/04/25.
312. Schulman NF, Sahana G, Lund MS, Viitala SM, Vilkki JH. Quantitative trait loci for fertility traits in Finnish Ayrshire cattle. *Genet Sel Evol*. 2008;40(2):195-214. Epub 2008/02/27.
313. Roche JR, Burke CR, Meier S, Walker CG. Nutrition × reproduction interaction in pasture-based systems: is nutrition a factor in reproductive failure? *Animal Production Science*. 2011;51(12):1045-66.